t.me/ufopedia/pdf

Copyrighted Material

EDGAR CAYCE

America's Greatest Psychic

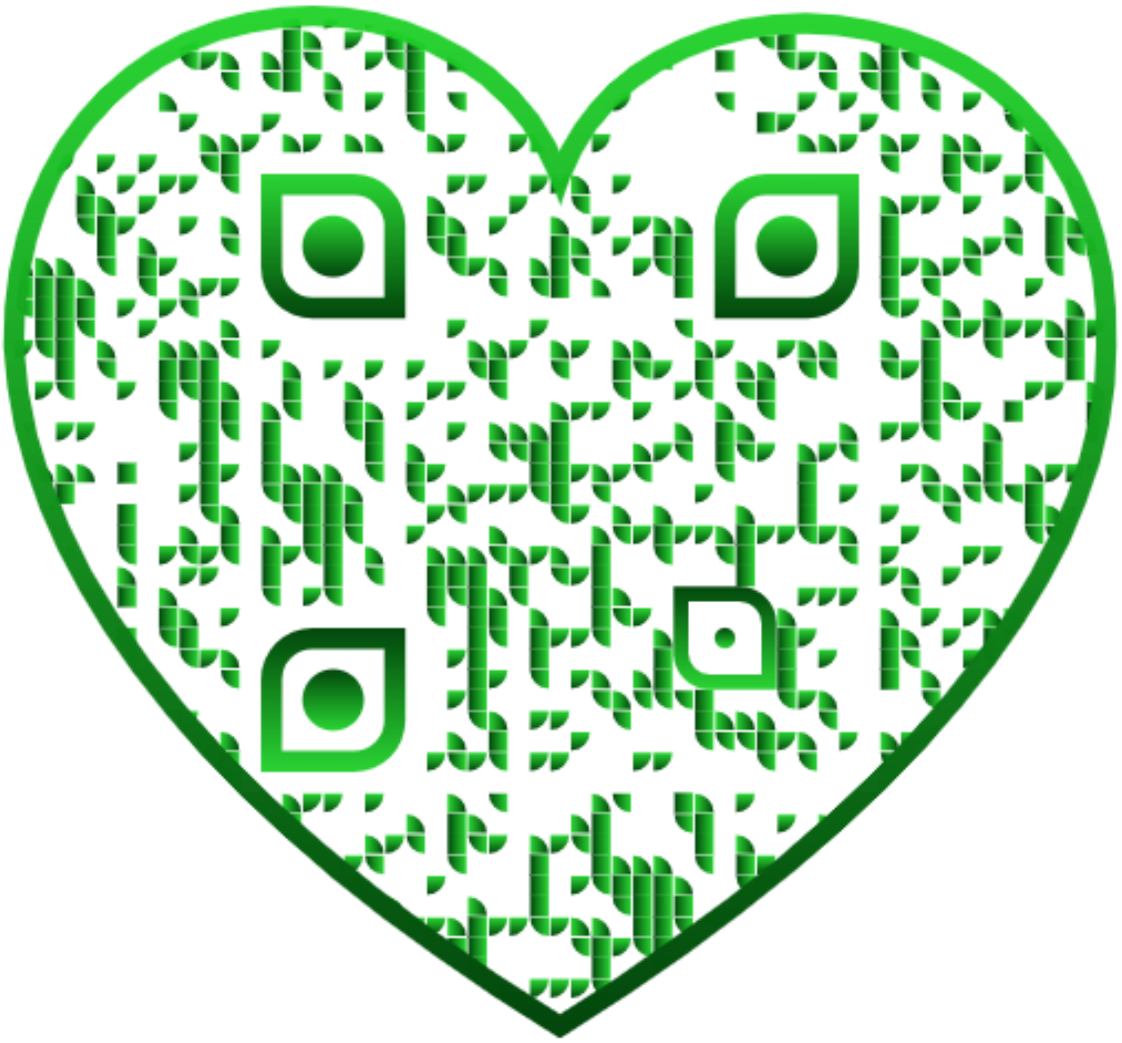
ON ATLANTIS

SPECIAL PRICE
LIMITED TIME OFFER

WARNER BOOKS

By Edgar Evans Cayce
UNDER THE EDITORSHIP OF HUGH LYNN CAYCE

Copyrighted Material



t.me/ufopediapdf

EDGAR CAYCE

on

ATLANTIS

by Edgar Evans Cayce

under the editorship of Hugh Lynn Cayce

Director, Association for Research and Enlightenment

HAWTHORN BOOKS, INC. NEW YORK

W. CLEMENT STONE, PUBLISHER

t.me/ufopediapdf

EDGAR CAYCE ON ATLANTIS

Copyright © 1968 by the Association for Research and Enlightenment, Inc. Copyright under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. All rights reserved, including the right to reproduce this book, or portions thereof, in any form, except for the inclusion of brief quotations in a review. All inquiries should be addressed to Hawthorn Books, Inc., 70 Fifth **Avenue, New York** City 10011. This book was manufactured in the United States of America and published simultaneously in Canada by Prentice-Hall of Canada, Ltd., 1870 Birchmount Road, Scarborough, Ontario. It was first published in 1968 by Paperback Library, Inc., New York City. Library **of Congress** Catalogue Card Number: 68-19109.

First Hardbound Edition: 1968

Second Printing: 1968

1035

TO

My Wife and Children

whose patience and cooperation helped a great deal

in the preparation of this book

t.me/ufopediapdf

CONTENTS

Preface by Hugh Lynn Cayce 9

Introduction 15

Chapter 1: The Legend of Atlantis 17

Chapter 2: Life Readings and Reincarnation 30

Chapter 3: Atlantis Before 50,000 B. C. 48

Chapter 4: 50,000 B. C. to 10,000 B. C. 84

Chapter 5: The Final Destruction 108

Chapter 6: The Shadow of Atlantis 156

References 165

The A. R. E. Today 169

t.me/ufopediapdf

PREFACE

-

Who was Edgar Cayce?

The six books which have been written about him have totaled more than a million in sales, and more than ten other books have devoted sections to his life and talents. He has been featured in dozens of magazines and hundreds of newspaper articles dating from 1900 to the present. What was so unique about him?

It depends upon your point of view. A number of his contemporaries knew the "waking" Edgar Cayce as a gifted professional photographer. Another group (Predominantly children) admired him as a warm and friendly Sunday School teacher. His own family knew him as a wonderful husband and father.

The "sleeping" Edgar Cayce was an entirely different figure, a psychic known to thousands of people in all walks of life. Many had cause to be grateful for his help; indeed, some of them believe that he alone either saved or changed their lives when all seemed lost. The "sleeping" Edgar Cayce was a medical diagnostician, a prophet, and a devoted proponent of Bible lore.

In June 1954, the University of Chicago held him in sufficient esteem to accept a Ph.D. thesis based on a study of his life and work: in this thesis the author referred to him as a "religious seer." That same June, the children's comic book House of Mystery bestowed on him the impressive title of "America's Most Mysterious Man!"

Even as a child on a farm near Hopkinsville, Kentucky, where he was born on March 18, 1877, Edgar Cayce displayed powers of perception which seemed to extend beyond the normal range of the five senses.

t.me/ufopediapdf

At the age of six or seven he told his parents that he was able to see and talk to "visions," sometimes of relatives who had recently died. His parents attributed this to the overactive imagination of a lonely child who had been influenced by the dramatic language of the revival meetings which were popular in that section of the country. Later, by sleeping with his head on his schoolbooks, he developed a form of photographic memory which helped him advance rapidly in the country school. This faded, however, and Edgar was only able to complete the seventh grade before he had to seek his own place in the world.

In 1898 at the age of twenty-one he became a- salesman for a wholesale stationery company. About this time he developed a gradual paralysis of the throat muscles which threatened the loss of his voice. When the doctors were unable to find a physical cause for these conditions, hypnosis was tried, but failed to have any permanent effect.

As a last resort, Edgar asked a friend to help him reenter the same kind of hypnotic sleep that had enabled him to memorize his schoolbooks as a child. His friend gave him the necessary suggestion, and once he was in self-induced trance, Edgar came to grips with his own problem. He recommended medication and manipulative therapy which successfully restored his voice and cured his throat trouble.

A group of physicians from Hopkinsville and Bowling Green, Kentucky, took advantage of his unique talent to diagnose their own patients. They soon discovered that Cayce only needed to be given the name and address of the patient, and was then able to "tune in" telepathically on that individual's mind and body, wherever he was, as easily as if they were both in the same room. He needed, and was given, no other information regarding any patient.

One of the young M.D.'s, Dr. Wesley Ketchum, submitted a report on this unorthodox procedure to a clinical research society in Boston. On the ninth of October, 1910, The New York Times carried two pages of headlines and pictures. From that day on, invalids from all over the country sought help from the "wonder man."

t.me/ufopediapdf

When Edgar Cayce died on January 3, 1945, in Virginia Beach, Virginia, he left well over fourteen thousand documented stenographic records of the telepathic-clairvoyant statements he had given for more than eight thousand different people over a period of forty-three years. These typewritten documents are referred to as "readings."

These readings constitute one of the largest and most impressive records of psychic perception ever to emanate from a single individual. Together with their relevant records, correspondence, and reports, they have been cross-indexed under thousands of subject-headings and placed at the disposal of the psychologists, students, writers and investigators who come in increasing numbers to examine them.

An approximate breakdown of the readings according to subject matter indicate that about sixty percent are physical diagnoses, twenty percent are "life readings," and the remaining twenty- percent may be grouped under the heading "other." The "other" category includes readings on business topics, mental and spiritual themes, dream interpretation and a variety of miscellaneous subjects.

A foundation known as the Edgar Cayce Foundation, located at 67th and Atlantic Avenue, Virginia Beach, Virginia, was founded to preserve these readings. An open-membership research society, the Association for Research and Enlightenment, Inc. (abbreviated A.R.E.) P.O. Box 595, Virginia Beach, Virginia 23451, was organized in 1932 and it continues to index and catalogue the information, initiate investigation and experiments, and promote conferences, seminars and lectures dealing with these readings and related material.

Until recently the published findings of the A.R.E. have been available primarily to its members through its own publishing facilities. Now a series of books dealing with subjects of popular interest from the Edgar Cayce readings are available through Paperback Library, Inc., and Hawthorn Books.

This volume deals with a portion of the Edgar Cayce readings catalogued as "life readings," particularly with those mentioning incarnations in Atlantis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

These readings and the records surrounding them are some of the most controversial given during Cayce's remarkable life.

The life readings describing past lives in Atlantis as if they were experiences in early England or early America cover a period of twenty years between 1924 and 1944. They are the most fantastic, the most bizarre, the most impossible information in the Edgar Cayce files. It would be easy to present a very tight evidential picture of Edgar Cayce's psychic ability and the helpfulness of his readings if we selected only those which are confirmed and completely validated. This would not be fair in a total, overall evaluation of his life's work. My brother, the author, and I know that Edgar Cayce did not read Plato's material on Atlantis, or books on Atlantis, and that he, so far as we know, had absolutely no knowledge of this subject. If his unconscious fabricated this material or wove it together from existing legends and writings, we believe that it is the most amazing example of a telepathic-clairvoyant scanning of existing legends and stories in print or of the minds of persons dealing with the Atlantis theory. As my brother and I have said from time to time, life would be simpler if Edgar Cayce had never mentioned Atlantis. So, before others can point to these readings as unbelievable and impossible, here is the whole story. As the author has pointed out, there is a strange consistency within the hundreds of psychic readings given over a period of twenty years. They will take you back into prerecorded history to lands of myth and legend, and forward into a future of literally earth-shaking changes. Whether you are a science-fiction fan, someone interested in the psychic or simply one who enjoys a good story, you will find in the following pages a totally new account of man on earth and a new concept of his relationship to God and his fellow men.

I must warn you, though, that if you persist in reading this book you may never be able to return to our so-called "real world of facts" without the nagging suspicion that the fantastic events depicted just might be tainted with truth. Your suspicion may grow into something resembling conviction if Edgar Cayce's predictions for the next few years come to pass.

Names used in stories are fictitious, although the stories are based on actual cases. The number following a quoted or paraphrased extract identifies the

t.me/ufopediapdf

reading from which it was taken, so that anyone so inclined may check the Edgar Cayce records at Virginia Beach for verification and further details.

Hugh Lynn Cayce

INTRODUCTION

Should an engineer jeopardize his professional reputation, invite his friends' scorn and risk public ridicule by writing a book supporting the legend of Atlantis? The answer is probably No, unless he happened to have been on speaking terms with Edgar Cayce and familiar with his work, particularly his life readings. I was on speaking terms with Edgar Cayce from my birth in 1918 until his death in 1945. He was my father. Furthermore, I have spent a great deal of time studying the records he left, especially the set of life readings concerning Atlantis.

First I should like to summarize the legend of Atlantis, and introduce the reader to the Edgar Cayce life readings and the theory of reincarnation. Only then will be possible to understand the fantastic ideas and events depicted in the amazing Atlantis documents. The information from these readings has been arranged to the best of my ability in chronological order. Books, encyclopedias and newspapers have been scanned for discoveries that seem to confirm statements made by Edgar Cayce. Finally, the reader is presented with a summary of the information, together with my opinion of its importance to him in particular and to America in general. There are good—perhaps imperative—reasons why these data should be seriously considered.

Let us turn now to the legend of Atlantis, and the arguments for and against its Existence.

t.me/ufopediapdf

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 1

-

The Legend of Atlantis

"Atlantis Believed Discovered But in Aegean Not Atlantic." So said a headline in the Norfolk Ledger-Star, July 19, 1967.

The same story appeared on the same date in the New York Times under the headline: "Minoan City, Found After 3400 Years, Is Linked to Atlantis."

Both stories refer to the discovery of a Minoan city, buried under thirty feet of volcanic ash, on the island of Thera in the Aegean Sea. In charge of the excavations were Dr. James W. Mavor of the Woods Hole Oceanographic Institute and Mrs. Emily Vermeule, Professor of Art and Greek at Wellesley College. Mavor and Mrs. Vermeule link their discovery with Atlantis because there is evidence that it was an advanced civilization and because it came to a sudden violent end.

Notice both headlines. The news value of this story is not so much the discovery, practically intact, of a city that flourished about 1500 B.C., but its possible connection with fabled Atlantis. This is the most recent attempt to rationalize the Atlantis legend by changing its location and date.

The oldest known mention of Atlantis is found in two of Plato's dialogues, "Timaeus" and "Critias," which date in the fifth century B.C. Plato introduces Atlantis in a conversation between Solon and certain Egyptian priests at Sais, as a large island in the Atlantic which sank in a volcanic catastrophe some nine thousand years previously.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Since Plato's time there have been hundreds of books and articles written about Atlantis, most of these in the last two hundred years. Some try to show that Plato's story of Atlantis was not only possible but probable. Others try to prove Atlantis a myth, or else rationalize the story by associating Atlantis with some locality other than the mid-Atlantic and changing the date to a more recent figure.

A large portion of the Atlantis literature resides in the voluminous works of occultists of one variety or another and the unorganized products of eccentrics. It is the attention given to the Atlantis legend by pseudoscientists and cultists that causes legitimate scientists to avoid even discussing the subject.

Several medieval writers refer to this legendary land, but probably the best known and most popular book on Atlantis is Ignatius Donnelly's Atlantis, the Antediluvian World. First published in 1882, it was revised and edited by Egerton Sykes in 1949. No book published before or since has accumulated such a mass of geological, archeological and legendary material, nor presented so many ingenious and eloquent arguments in support of the legend of Atlantis.

Donnelly's arguments are based largely on evidence of similarities between the culture of ancient Egypt, and the Indian cultures of Central and South America. On both sides of the Atlantic one finds the use of a 365-day calendar, the practice of embalming, the building of pyramids, legends of a flood, etc. Donnelly argues that both the ancient Egyptian and American Indian cultures originated in Atlantis, and spread east and west when Atlantis was destroyed. An Atlantean heritage, Donnelly suggests, would explain the fact that the Basques of the Spanish Pyrenees differ from all their neighbors in appearance and language. ("The Basque tongue is the only non-Aryan tongue of Western Europe"—Lincoln Library vol. I, p. 516). Similarly the Canary Islanders bear little resemblance to any African group and practiced mummification of their dead. Donnelly says Spain, Portugal and the Canary Islands would be likely landing spots for refugees from sinking Atlantis. He compares the names of cities of Asia Minor and those of Central America, cities which were already named when the first European explorers arrived.

t.me/ufopediapdf

ASIA MINOR CENTRAL AMERICA

Chol Chol-ula

Colua Colua-can

Zuivana Zuivan

Cholina Colina

Zalissa Xalisco

Such similarities Donnelly says, are too much to ascribe to coincidence.

Altogether Donnelly lists 626 reference sources. In spite of the flaws critics have found in his reasoning—he is accused of "reasoning from a molecule of fact to a mountain of surmise"—his was a monumental effort. His arguments make interesting reading even today and a worthwhile project might be undertaken, using modern techniques, to sift facts from speculations in his intriguing book.

Egerton Sykes, an Atlantean scholar who probably has the world's largest collection of literature concerning Atlantis, says there are actually thousands of books and articles on the subject dating from Plato to modem times. However, few writers have much to add to Donnelly's arguments. An article supporting the possibility of Atlantis appeared in the November, 1948 issue of Science Digest. This article, originally published in the Technical Engineering News of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in June, 1948, reviews the best of Donnelly's arguments for the likelihood of a sunken island continent. It discusses the existence of terrain features on the ocean floor approximating those on land: i.e. mountains, valleys, plains with trenches and holes resembling rivers and lakes. Of interest is the fact that only a relatively small

t.me/ufopediapdf

warping of the earth's crust (1/8000th of its diameter) could cause considerable portions of the ocean floor to rise above water and other land features to subside. Possible evidence that this has occurred in the past is detailed in this article. In 1898 the crew of a ship employed in laying submarine cable near the Azores was trying to locate with grappling hooks a cable they had lost in water about two miles deep. The jagged, rocky nature of the ocean bottom there presented difficulties and the grappling instruments had to be frequently cleaned of bits of matter. Here I quote from the article: "These particles of matter were found, on microscopic examination, to be lava, lava which must have solidified in the open atmosphere because of its vitreous structure. (Lava which solidifies under water assumes a crystalline structure.) Since lava decomposes considerably in 15,000 years the area below must have been above the water within that period." There is other more recent evidence for the former existence of land in the Atlantic. An article by R.W. Kolbe in 1957 (Science, vol. 126, pp. 1053-1056) reports the investigation of a deep-sea core taken from a depth of two miles on part of the Mid-Atlantic Submarine Ridge. His find of exclusively freshwater plants (diatoms) in portions of the sedimentary materials offers evidence that this portion of the ridge was once above sea level.

O. Mellis, in 1958, in a study of the genesis of the deep-sea sands in the Atlantic Ocean, indicates that the sands of the Romanche Deep probably originated from weathering of parts of the Mid-Atlantic Ridge that once projected above the sea's surface.

And in a 1959 Military Engineer report, we find that "during hydrographic surveys by the U.S. Coast and Geodetic Survey sinkholes as large as 1/2 mile in diameter and 500 feet deep were discovered in the straits of Florida 14 miles offshore from the Florida Keys, where the ocean is 900 feet deep. They are presumed to have been freshwater lakes in an area which subsided."

One of the best technical arguments for the existence of Atlantis is to be found in "Ocean Bottom Investigations and Their Bearings on Geology" by Rene Malaise. This article appeared in Geologiska Foreningens I Stockholm Forhandlingar (Mars-April, 1957). Malaise argues that many of the terrain features of the Mid-Atlantic Ridge area, particularly the canyons on the ocean

t.me/ufopediapdf

floor, could not have been cut by undersea turbidity currents but must have been formed when the present sea floor was once above the surface. He discusses ocean currents and their effect on the ice that once covered Europe and America ten to twelve thousand years ago. His article also contains drawings comparing flint points found in Sandia Cave, New Mexico, with Solutrean points from Morocco and France. The similarity of these flint points indicates a common origin. Since they are estimated to be twenty-five thousand years old, Malaise thinks their users may have spread east and west from Atlantis.

Still, none of these observations prove that Atlantis existed. At best they offer evidence that large portions of the bottom of the Atlantic were above the surface in the not-too-distant pas.

From time to time a newspaper or magazine will carry an article or a statement quoting some authority as for or against the Atlantis legend. For example, the San lose Mercury of July 17, 1958, quoted a Soviet physicist and mathematician, Professor N. Ledner, as saying he had spent twenty years studying the legends of Atlantis and was convinced that ancient historical documents and cultural monuments, together with recent scientific discoveries, show that such an island continent truly existed.

Yet, in spite of the efforts of writers such as Donnelly, Malaise and others to amass and connect archeological, geological and legendary material in support of the Atlantis legend, there is no scientific proof of the existence of Atlantis. Recognized remains of its culture and inhabitants are lacking. Myths and legends from the past, together with Plato's story, do survive to remind mankind of a bygone era. Some credible evidence is available to offer the ossibility that "it might have been," but no evidence has been uncovered to prove beyond doubt that "it was." This does not mean that such evidence will never be discovered. But until it is, Atlantis is likely to remain a myth in scientific circles.

What of the other side of the coin? Is there scientific proof that Atlantis never existed? Actually, the greatest argument against the existence of Atlantis is the lack of any explicit proof for its existence. Most geologists concur with

t.me/ufopediapdf

the concept of uniformitarianism, which implies relatively gradual change. They do not believe that any catastrophic events, such as would cause the sinking of a continent, have occurred in the recent past—the last ten to twenty thousand years. Some evidence is accumulating for definite, possibly drastic, climatic changes eleven to thirteen thousand years ago, but authorities are not in agreement concerning possible accompanying earth changes. The uniformitarian attitude is aptly expressed by Elizabeth Chesley Baity in her very readable book, America Before Man. Referring to the legend of Atlantis, she says, "It is not surprising that very little satisfactory evidence has been found, since Atlantis—if it ever existed at all—disappeared long before the memory of mankind, and at the rate normal movements of land take place it would have required millions of years for so large an island to subside into the depths of the sea."

You have only to read the chapter on Atlantis and Lemuria in Martin Gardner's book, In the Name of Science (paperback edition retitled Fads and Fallacies) to see why most scientists shy away from the subject. This chapter is full of shrewd, sarcastic comments on the theory of Atlantis and those who have written about it. Gardner's main arguments against the existence of Atlantis boil down to the fact that no reliable evidence, geological or archeological, supports it.

Other writers have attacked the Atlantis story from different angles. E. Bjorkman in his Search for Atlantis drew upon material from the Bible, the Odyssey and the ritings of Herodotus, a Greek historian, in an effort to link Atlantis to an ancient Spanish or Portuguese city.

In Lands Beyond, L. Sprague de Camp and Willy Ley attack Plato's credibility through his contemporaries but fail to reach positive conclusions and end a chapter with this statement: "Just what Plato had in mind when he spoke of the Atlantic Ocean and the continent beyond is not quite clear to this day."

Even scientists in widely separated fields have felt compelled to make statements relegating Atlantis to the myth category.

t.me/ufopediapdf

The 1936 Spring issue of The American Scholar carried an article by E.D. Merri(administrator of Botanical Collections, Harvard University) entitled "Scuttling Atlantis and Mu," in which he attempts by scientific argument to deny the possibility of Atlantis. He tries to show that there is no philological relationship between American and Mediterranean languages and no common domestic plants and animals in Mexico and the Mediterranean. His theme is that the development of agriculture in America paralleled that of the Old World but with a different series of plants. He says that most cereals, along with temperate zone vegetables and fruits, are of Eurasian origin, while most American species are of tropical or semi-tropical origin. He presents an impressive list of fruits and vegetables of the Old and New Worlds respectively. He argues that man entered America from Asia and that the high civilizations of Central and South America were developed without the influence of Atlantis and without intercourse with Europe and Asia. Merrill that not a single common cultivated food plant or domesticated animal except the dog appeared in both hemispheres until after 1492.

This view, however, of non-communication between Europe and America prior to Columbus is not shared by all scientists.

T.S. Ferguson, archeologist and author, in his book One Fold and One Shepherd, presents an imposing array of facts to show similarities between the culture of the Middle East and that of Central America. The illustrations comparing seals, pottery designs, and architecture are convincing. In addition he lists 298 items of common culture. Admittedly, ideas and designs of a similar or even identical nature may originate quite independently in different parts of the world, but as one reads Ferguson's list of the number of different items and practices common to both the Old and the New Worlds, the possibility that all of these originated independently in both hemispheres seems rather remote.

Pages 22 and 23 of Ferguson's book contain an illustration of a seal dug up at Chiapa de Corzo in Mexico. Ferguson then quotes from a letter of Dr. Albright of Johns Hopkins the statement that "the seal contains several clearly recognizable Egyptian hieroglyphs."

t.me/ufopediapdf

On pages 49 to 52 Ferguson quotes Dr. George F. Carter, also of Johns Hopkins, as saying, "Some plants positively were pre-Columbian in the Old World and the New World. There is a formidable list of plants, most of them related to the Middle-American, Southeast-Asian areas that range all the way from probable to possible cultural transfers. The long-held doctrine of the absolute separation of Old and New World agriculture is no longer tenable—the plant evidence should be re-examined without bias."

Such statements, while they do not prove that Atlantis existed, indicate that there are certainly questions in the minds of scientists as to the origin of the high civilizations in South and Central America, and disagreements over the question of early plant domestication. The contemporary view is summarized in a beautifully illustrated book, Ancient Arts of the Andes by W.C. Bennett, sponsored by the Museum of Modem Art, New York, the Minneapolis Institute of Arts, and the California Palace of the Legion of Honor. Bennett makes this comment: "The problem of the migration of the earliest inhabitants of South America is a fascinating and puzzling one, but hardly more so than that of the origin of the high civilization of the Andes. This involves the question of plant domestication and as yet the centers where the New World plants were first domesticated is far from established."

In the April 1949 issue of Science Digest another scientist in a different field, Dr. Maurice Ewing of Columbia University, has a short article entitled "Lost Continent Called Myth." Dr. Ewing is quoted as saying he has "mapped, probed, sounded and visited the ocean depths since 1935." He took undersea photographs as deep as 18,000 feet and "found no evidence of buried cities." His search was concentrated along the Atlantic Ridge running from Iceland to Antarctica. At first glance this might be taken as proof against Atlantis' ever having existed, but a moment's reflection shows otherwise. Suppose the United States were wracked with earthquakes and volcanic action for a few months—or years. Our cities collapse in rubble, and are then buried under layers of ash and lava. Immense tidal waves sweep over the land, scattering and destroying any remaining structures and all evidence of man's handiwork. Finally the whole land settles under the ocean, and for thirteen thousand years tidal currents scatter and ocean sediment covers any residue of our civilization. In the year 14,967 someone takes a picture of a few square feet of the ocean

t.me/ufopediapdf

bottom, or drills a four-inch hole in the sea floor. Do you think he will see any cities or core into an automobile, airplane or power plant? The chances are against it. But he would doubtless feel justified in concluding that America never existed.

The October 1953 issue of the Atlantic Monthly carried an article by Robert Graves called "What Happened to Atlantis?" Graves turns his attention to Greek myths and tries to show that the myth of Atlantis arose from the confusion of a Libyan disaster with the glory and demise of the civilization of Crete. He says that the Cretans converted a small island, Pharos, near the mouth of the Nile into a port which was one of the wonders of the world. The spectacular sinking of this island shortly after the estruction of Cnossus (a principal city of the Minoan in Crete) was united in legend with the traditions of a flood that caused the destruction of the Libyan people in Lake Tritons (at one time a huge inland sea which today has shrunk to the Mareth salt marshes). These stories were handed down by the priests of Sais to Solon who embroidered the legends, thus creating our idea of Atlantis. However, the dates of the disasters cited by Graves are so much more recent than the date ascribed by Plato to the Atlantis cataclysm that one finally feels Graves' article, interesting though it is, is as full of speculation as any of Donnelly's arguments.

One of the most recent arguments against the possibility of a mid-Atlantic continent appeared in the October 21, 1961 issue of the Saturday Evening Post. In an article called, "The Spreading Ocean Floor," Dr. Robert S. Dietz advances a theory concerning the composition of the earth's crust and of a spreading ocean floor which he says would seem to preclude the existence of Atlantis. If as he says, however, the continents are only moving apart an inch or so a year, there would have been little change in the last ten to fifteen thousand years. Dr. Dietz is a respected oceanographer, but his theory may be only partially true. At any rate, allowing for drastic earth changes, there is sufficient time in the time scale of earth's history to slip in a continent or two in the oceans.

Finally, we seem to be going around in circles. The harder one tries to solve the problem of Atlantis the clearer it seems to become that no solution is possible. There is no convincing proof one way or the other in current

t.me/ufopediapdf

literature. Until some written records of its history, other than Plato's, are discovered, or until some conclusive proof of its never having existed is derived, Atlantis is likely to remain a puzzle.

How is the legend of Atlantis connected with the Edgar Cayce life readings? As a matter of fact, unless proof of the existence of Atlantis is one day discovered, Edgar Cayce is in a very unenviable position. On the other hand, if he proves accurate on this score he may become as famous an archeologist or historian as he was a medical clairvoyant.

The 2500 life readings on file were given for approximately 1600 different people. About 700 of these people had incarnations in Atlantis that influenced their present lives—almost fifty percent of those who received life readings. However, Edgar Cayce did not mention every incarnation for each individual, only those incarnations that would influence them most in their current life, and those experiences that might be most helpful. It is not impossible, therefore, that almost everyone living today was in Atlantis at one time or another.

The amazing thing about this particular set of life readings is their internal consistency. Although given for hundreds of different people over a period of twenty-one years (1923 to 1944), they may be pieced together to form a coherent, non-contradictory series of events. Individual abilities and weaknesses are reflected in successive lives. When many entities who have lived together at one period of time again reincarnate in another era, group or national tendencies become apparent.

According to the Edgar Cayce readings, many individual souls (or entities) who had one or more incarnations in Atlantis are reincarnating in the earth in this century, particularly in America. Along with technological abilities, they bring tendencies for being extremists. Often they exhibit individual and group karma associated with selfishness and exploitation where others are concerned. Many of them lived during one of the periods of destruction or geological change in Atlantean history. If Edgar Cayce's prophecies are correct, a similar period of earth changes is imminent.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Unfortunately, few questions were asked about dates and seldom was this information volunteered. Only a few life readings give definite dates of occurrences in Atlantis. However, by correlating names and events in these with those in the undated ones, we arrive at a view, admittedly hazy and incomplete in spots, extending far back into the unrecorded history of mankind. Instead of a continent destroyed in a singe day, as related by Plato, we get glimpses of man's activity in a land wrecked by at least three major upheavals at widely separated times.

There are statements, which we shall examine in detail, that many changes have occurred in land areas (some having sunk, risen and sunk again) from the earliest dates mentioned (millions of years ago) to the present. There are some indications of disturbances about 50,000 years B.C. Another upheaval seems to have taken place at about 28,000 B.C., at which time the continent was split into islands, while the final destruction of the remaining islands took place about 10,000 B.C. It is this last destruction, I think, that Plato describes in his writings. Each period of destruction lasted months or years rather than days. In each case there was sufficient warning so that many of the inhabitants escaped to Europe, Africa, and the Americas. Thus, according to the Edgar Cayce readings, both of the Americas and portions of Europe have felt the influx of Atlanteans more than once in the unrecorded past.

Why does Edgar Cayce say that Atiantean incarnations exert so much influence on individuals, particularly in our time? He answers this question in a general reading given to provide material for a lecture on Atlantis:

> "Be it true that there is the fact of reincarnation, and that souls that once occupied such an environ [i.e. Atlantis] are entering the earth's sphere and inhabiting individuals in the present, is it any wonder that—if they made such alterations in the affairs of the earth in their day, as to bring destruction upon themselves—if they are entering now, they might make many changes in the affairs of peoples and individuals in the present?" (364- 1)

When we look at individuals who seem to have once been citizens of a country strikingly similar to twentieth-century America, we often may recognize personal as well as national faults. This is the first step toward

t.me/ufopediapdf

salvation, as is illustrated in the parable of the prodigal son (Luke 15:1132. Note verse 17). Faults once recognized may be corrected, and America may yet be spared the fate that overtook Atlantis. At least some individuals may be able to change as Robert Dunbar did, and lead a creative—rather than a destructive—life.

What kind of nonsense is this? Is there any basis for such ideas other than in the imagination of Edgar Cayce? Let us turn first to the source of the information, and then see how it holds up in the light of recent discoveries. If it does, we will be able to look at the future through the mind of a psychic and try to glimpse our dubious destiny.

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 2

-

Life Readings and Reincarnation

PART 1

Robert Dunbar's parents listened in amazement to their nine-year-old son.

Robert's face glowed with excitement and enthusiasm as he began to recount at dinner the results of his first afternoon's experiments with his new chemistry set. He had already performed practically all of the experiments outlined in the manual. His conversation was full of technical terms and the newfound thrill putting various chemicals together. He was especially excited as he described how with just a few more ingredients he would be able to make gunpowder and thus create his own firecrackers and other fireworks to celebrate New Year's Eve.

The chemistry set had really been an experiment, for the parents were beginning to explore suggestions made in Edgar Cayce's life reading for Robert. This experiment was to lead the Dunbars into a new understanding of psychic perception and open for them the door into a whole new world of the theory of reincarnation and karmic urges from previous lives. Robert had seemed merely a bright little boy until they began to see him through the eyes of this reading. Now many of his talents, tendencies, and abilities began to forma new portrait.

William Dunbar remembered the day of his son Robert's life reading, and the funny sensation he felt when Edgar Cayce, speaking from a sleep-like state, charged him and Elizabeth with a grave responsibility in rearing the child. The reading described Robert's past lives in Germany, India, Egypt and the legendary country of Atlantis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

In Germany he was associated with an application of steam to move objects; in India he developed a combination of chemicals that produced explosives which were used against enemy tribes. References were made to electrical and mechanical work done with mathematical precision in other incarnations. The warning words of the reading rang again in his ears:

> "for we find the abilities of this entity, especially, beyond the ordinary. Hence the necessity of directing [Robert] in the proper channels, that the world, the peoples, the nations may gain that advantage of the abilities of the entity. For turned in the wrong channels [his abilities] may become warnings to many that though they gain the whole world and lose their own soul, what has been gained?"

This enthusiasm with the chemical set and the immediate attempt to make explosives was the first sign of the accuracy of Edgar Cayce's description of Robert Dunbar, but by no means the last. At an early age Robert developed an interest in cars and all mechanical apparatus. In high school he became interested in electricity. Encouraged by his parents, he went on to earn a degree in electrical engineering. He became interested in his life reading himself, and referred to it more than once during World War II, when he had decisions to make. Electrical engineers were sought for all kinds of assignments during the war years—some involved defense installations, others ways of dealing greater death and destruction to the enemy. Robert moved toward radar work. When Rommel's troops were overrunning Africa and an invasion of South America seemed imminent, Robert was busily supervising the installation of a radar network in the West Indies to protect the Panama Canal and the Trinidad oil fields.

At the war's end there were again choices to be made and these decisions were not always easy. In the fall of 1945 Robert wrote the following letter to his parents:

"Dear Mom and Dad,

t.me/ufopediapdf

"Today I had to make another choice and I hope you will think I did the right thing. The Colonel assembled all of us who are working here at the lab. You know I now have enough points to go back to civilian life; but they are pushing hard to keep officers in the reserve. There is a chance to stay in the army at my present rank with good chances of promotion, so the Colonel says, and transfer to Wright Patterson Field in Dayton, Ohio. The work is secret but I think it has something to do with missiles—some of the captured German scientists will be there and I am sure it won't be long before they tie that in with the atomic bomb. A country with such a weapon would be invincible. You know how I feel about the army, but there is another possibility. They are offering good civil service jobs to those with military electronics experience. It would be similar work, but as a civilian. This is much more appealing to me than the military deal and the pay is almost twice that of my old civilian electric power company job. The catch is the work is on destructive equipment, missiles and bombs. I read my reading over again and it is funny low I was sent to the Caribbean near where Edgar Cayce said I once lived and where records may someday be discovered of Atlantis. This time I felt my work was constructive, not destructive. That is why today I decided against going into the missile program either as an officer or civilian. I hate turning down the good pay and a lot of my friends are going. They think I'm crazy to go back to an electric utility job and maybe I am, but at least it seems to be more constructive work. I am sure there will be a big demand for electric service once all the priorities are off and people start living like human beings again. I hope you both will think I made the right decision.

"Love, "Robert"

Since the war things seem to have gone well for Robert. He hasn't gotten rich, but he has a beautiful wife, two fine children, his health and a comfortable living. I know Robert pretty well, since he is active in A.R.E. affairs, and once I asked him if he ever regretted not going on to higher pay and possible fame in another field. He smiled and said, "I've thought of it sometimes, but you know, most of the things I want I already have." I suppose

t.me/ufopediapdf

few people today are happier than Robert Dunbar.

Contrast this story of constructive application of the readings with that of another young man. At the time of his first reading he was in college. The parallel between him and Robert was such that they might have been friends in Atlantis. Here was another individual with great scientific ability. Electrical and mechanical work was again suggested and again there were the stem warnings that his abilities should be directed in constructive channels.

The extracts from this reading have been paraphrased slightly for clarity. The reading opened by saying that "many individuals of unusual abilities—both for good and bad—were being incarnated in the earth at this time" (1910-1911). Mental ability, particularly, was listed as a characteristic of this person and the reading suggested research as an appropriate career. He was warned about his Atlantean incarnation, where he had used his scientific ability for selfish purposes, "impelling people to submit to another's will." His reading said that "if his abilities were turned to constructive purposes many would bless or praise him, but if turned to destructive or selfish purposes many will rue their association with the entity."

This young man, whom we shall call Tom, ignored the need for constructive use of his talents. He was quickly successful in the electronics field; the work seemed to come to him naturally. Tom became the director of a large electronics concern that made range finders for battleships. He was a pioneer in the development of a number of electronic devices involved in explosives and destructive equipment. During the war, Tom made a great deal of money. But it brought him restlessness and confusion, rather than peace and happiness. His problems cost him his fortune and his marriage; he had what amounted to a nervous breakdown. It was only after he turned to work in a more constructive area, specifically the production of extremely good electronic equipment for the entertainment field, that he regained his emotional balance and led a happier life.

According to Edgar Cayce, here were two individuals with very similar urges and abilities in the electronic and mechanical fields, acquired from an ancient incarnation in Atlantis. Each had choices to make. One moved in a

t.me/ufopediapdf

constructive direction; the other, temporarily, in a destructive one. The former found fulfillment and peace; the latter discord, confusion and unhappiness.

According to Edgar Cayce's readings, this sort of thing is happening on a grand scale. Hundreds and thousands of people are being reincarnated now who carry urges from the once highly technical civilization of Atlantis. The problems they had then—selfishness, slavery and destruction—are being recreated like unfinished business to plague them again. These individuals are often extremists, with innate capacity for great good or great evil. How they meet their karma may well determine the future of our civilization.

PART 2

"Third appearance in this plane. He was once a monk." (5717-1, October 11, 1923)

According to Gladys Davis Turner, the stenographer who transcribed most of Edgar Cayce's readings, this cryptic remark is Cayce's first reference to reincarnation. When it was read to him after he awakened from his self-induced sleep, I am sure it was as much a shock to him as it was to the man for whom the reading was given. This man, who had secured physical readings for his nieces, was interested in metaphysical subjects, especially astrology. He had persuaded Edgar Cayce to try giving him a horoscope.

Between October 11, 1923 and his death on January 3, 1945, Edgar Cayce gave approximately 2500 readings dealing with past lives in the earth and their influence on the subject's present life. These life readings indicate that the will of the individual, together with influences from past incarnations, affect a person's present life much more than any astrological influences. Life readings generally deal with psychological problems and are most useful in vocational guidance and human relations. Deep-seated fears, mental blocks, vocational talents, and marriage difficulties are just a few of the problems explained by what Edgar Cayce called "karmic patterns" arising out of previous lives spent by an individual soul on this earth.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Karma, as he saw it, was a universal law of cause and effect which provides the soul with opportunities for physical, mental and spiritual growth. Each soul (called an "entity" by Cayce) as it re-enters the earth plane as a human being, has subconscious access to the characteristics, mental capacities and skills it has accumulated in previous lives. However, the entity must also combat the influence of lives in which such negative emotions as hate, fear, cruelty and greed delayed its progress.

Thus the soul is to make use of its successive rebirths to balance the positive and negative karmic patterns by subduing selfish impulses and encouraging creative ones. This leads to one of Cayce's most provocative concepts: the reasons for apparently "needless" suffering. For instance, one woman wrote:

> "I have lived most of my life by knowing that the power of God would keep me alive and active. At present I am taking sulphur baths and massage to try to get well ... right ear and Eustachian tube collapsed ... lower colon stretched very large and small passage. Tired all the time. Use of arms slows my heart action and I become exhausted standing on my feet very long ... Nerves down my legs hurt and pain, when I lie on them or stand.
>
> "Why should I come into this life with such a broken physical body? It seems I have been through hell ... and I have often wondered what I have saved myself for. I have always wanted to be of service to humanity, but have no strength—angina—pernicious anemia, etc.—since I was young."

This woman originally intended to get a physical reading (i.e., a diagnosis of her health and suggestions for improving it), but decided to request a life reading instead. The reading cited her actions in a particular incarnation as the reasons for her present suffering: "The entity was a companion of Nero and actively persecuted Christians. That's the reason this entity has been disfigured in body by structural conditions." (5366-1).

However, the reading told of other incarnations indicating spiritual development. The reading continued:

"Yet this entity may be set apart, for through its experiences in the earth it

t.me/ufopediapdf

has advanced from a low degree to that which may not even necessitate a reincarnation in the earth. Not that it has reached perfection, but there are other realms of development if it will hold to its ideals—who would tell the rose how to be beautiful? Who would give glory to the morning sun? Keep the faith that has prompted you. Many will gain much from your patience, consistency and brotherly love." (5366-1).

In one of these a love of home and family, where even servants were considered and loved as part of the family, was mentioned.

This woman found in her life reading an explanation for her physical suffering and an incentive to overcome her difficulties. She applied this information constructively in her life. In answer to a follow-up questionnaire years after the reading she reported that since childhood she had had a serious back deformity which the doctors thought would be incurable and would eventually cause her death. It was always a great struggle for her to meet this condition. She also had lost a part of one finger at the age of four.

"Many accidents when young. Lost part of one finger. Hand mangled, but normalcy now ... I am trying to hold a high ideal and help others to do the same. When we used to have a maid, she was considered one of the family. I am forever grasping at and striving for perfection, although falling far short. Have always hoped I would never have to live again.

"When in grade school and on through college, my parents never knew if I would live; was given up. to die will several times; but by power I struggled on, not complaining but in constant pain. Medicine always seemed to make me worse."

The questionnaire asked specifically about the reading's giving her a Roman incarnation at the time of Nero: Did she feel that it might have been just as fitting if the reading had given her a Persian, Grecian or East Indian incarnation? She answered:

"When I was young, my mother wanted me to take music lessons ... but I had no talent. At the end of a term, the music teacher dismissed me as a disgrace

t.me/ufopediapdf

to her teaching. However, I learned quickly and easily 'The Ben Hur Chariot Race,' and played it on all occasions—so dramatically and fast that it shocked all listeners. When I looked at the picture on the outside of the sheet, with the charging steeds and chariots racing, with the Roman Arena filled with cheering crowds, I seemed to become as one with the whole living action—was aware of nothing until I hit the final note! At 57 I think I could still play parts of it, although I have not touched a piano for over 40 years. This was the only piece I ever learned to play."

This woman overcame her physical difficulties by will power, patience and prayer. Years later she wrote:

"Now I am almost the picture of health and younger looking than when twenty."

It is obvious, from her vivid descriptions, that this person tended to be dramatic. The casual reader might interpret this example of karma as God punishing the woman for her Roman sins. Although some karma may result in physical afflictions or extraordinary physical abilities, it is more often reflected in an individual's tendencies, aptitudes, or interests.

Many of these talents and tendencies, inherited from past incarnation, seem to crop up in individual fives. For example, in a life reading given for a girl five years old, it was stated that she had an incarnation in France where she was the equivalent of an interior decorator. From this experience, "the entity will seek a career. Even if she gets married early, she will still seek a career of some kind" (1635-3). This girl also had an incarnation in Egypt at the time of Moses and Joshua and though then an Egyptian she was friendly toward the Jews. Besides compassion for the Jewish people, a tendency to travel was indicated. "The entity will always be wanting to get on a boat to go somewhere" (1635-3).

There has been a follow-up on this reading through correspondence with the mother. While nothing sensational was reported, it is interesting to note that as a little girl the child particularly liked to draw boats. Her mother was impressed by her involvement in a group discussion regarding the race

t.me/ufopediapdf

question, especially the Negroes. She expressed her opinion very definitely on the subject, saying that she felt more sympathy for the Jews than she did the Negroes, that the Jews had a culture comparable to any highly developed group, yet they were discriminated against. She personally knew Jews, she said, who were very superior people and yet they took discrimination for granted and did not fight back.

In her last year of college she started teaching second-year French in a high school where some of her students were only a year or so younger than she. She worked her way through college by doing secretarial work after school and in the summer. She commuted great distances, since the college, high school, her home and part-time job were far apart. Since college she has traveled a great deal. She went into civil service and became a claims representative for the Social Security Administration. The last report (March 27, 1967) stated that she is now an industrial specialist in contract administration in the Defense Supply

and still travels widely.

There is nothing spectacular about this case, but there are interesting points that seem to tie in with her life reading:

1. Her talent for French.
2. Her feelings toward Jews.
3. Her desire to travel.
4. The fact that she sought a career.

Coincidence? Maybe. But remember that Edgar Cayce gave a life reading for this individual when she was only five years old!

I could continue to relate other life readings given for all sorts of people at

t.me/ufopediapdf

different times in their lives. In a great many cases it is possible to show how these readings influenced individuals to change their attitudes, occupations and values toward more constructive lives. Certainly these life readings imply the existence of a soul, the survival of one's personality after death and the concepts of reincarnation and karma. However, I am not trying to "prove" these concepts, for a reason aptly stated in a reading given for a group of people who wanted proof of reincarnation:

> "in giving that as we find may be helpful in such an experience, first they of the group should determine within their own mind WHAT is evidence; then be sure that is not evidence to thy neighbor. For we are not all of one mind and evidence or knowledge is an individual experience and must be experienced—what is proof to one will not be proof to another." (5753-2.)

This reading goes on to warn that knowledge not used is sin:

> "Do not gain knowledge only to thine undoing. Remember Adam. Do not obtain that which ye can not make constructive in thine own experience and in the experience of those whom ye contact day by day. Do not attempt to force, impel, or even try to impress thy knowledge upon another—in the studies, then, know where ye are going. To gain knowledge merely for thine own satisfaction is a thing, a condition, an experience to be commended, if it does not produce in thine experience a feeling or a manner of expression that ye are better than another on account of thy knowledge, This becomes self-evident that it would become then a stumbling block, unless ye know what ye will do with thy knowledge." (5753-2)

That is, an accumulation of documentary evidence is not positive proof of reincarnation to everyone. With a wry sense of humor, the reading stresses the importance of striving to be a better citizen, a better parent, a better neighbor.

> "For to find only that ye lived, died and were buried under the cherry tree in grandmother's garden does not make thee one whit a better neighbor, citizen, mother or father. But to know that ye spoke unkindly and suffered for it, and in the present may correct it by being righteous—THAT is worthwhile. What is righteousness? Just being kind, just being noble, just being self-sacrificing,

t.me/ufopediapdf

> just being willing to be the hands for blind, the feet for the lame—these are constructive experiences. Ye may gain knowledge of same, for incarnations area fact. How may ye prove it? In thy daily living." (5753-2)

It is impossible to accumulate evidence that will satisfy everyone. In the past some efforts were made in this direction. One enterprising investigator collected 124 cases of incarnations in early America. Of these she was able to dredge up—from court records, church records, old library books and ancient tombstones—evidence that might be associated with information given in the readings for fifty-six of the 124 persons. Although reincarnation is certainly one explanation of this correlation of material from the readings and historical facts, there are other explanations that would also explain the correlation. I am not saying such studies are useless. The accumulation of similar data from various sources pointing to the same conclusion cannot help but lend additional support to that conclusion. There is plenty of this sort of material available in the readings to keep investigators busy for a long time. In my opinion, however, some of the best evidence for the validity of the life readings, and incidentally, for the theory of reincarnation, is of a less direct nature. Suppose you take a number of individual life readings and extract from them statements dealing with something entirely different from the individuals concerned, statements dealing with history, geology or archeology. Suppose you find them to be accurate. Moreover, you discover that they give additional information that throws more light on a historical event, lends more weight to a geological theory. or leads to a new archeological discovery. Again I will with the readings that for some people this still isn't proof. But at least it is a few more grains of sand in the balance that may one day tip the scales irrefutably in the direction of reincarnation as an accepted fact.

As examples of this sort of indirect evidence consider the following:

In 1958 a geologist, at that time a Ph.D. on the staff of a large, well-known eastern university, read of Edgar Cayce and his work. That spring, during a vacation, he stopped by Virginia Beach, intending to spend a day or two at the A.R.E. looking at the purportedly remarkable psychic records. Upon reading a few life readings he became so interested that he spent his entire vacation at Virginia Beach. He returned that summer and spent a number of weeks doing

t.me/ufopediapdf

research on these life readings, particularly looking for statements concerning past geologic events.

The results of this research was a scholarly pamphlet with the imposing title "A Psychic Interpretation of Some Late-Cenozoic Events Compared With Selected Scientific Data," published by the A.R.E. Press in 1959. This pamphlet has since been revised and expanded and the title shortened to "Earth Changes," but the conclusions of this geologist then and now are the same:

"Many of the lay and professional people who have studied the Edgar Cayce psychic readings have expressed an interest in knowing what sort of correspondence there might be between the geological and related material found in the readings and concepts of earth history which have been formed through scientific research. This pamphlet has been prepared for the purpose of briefly reviewing the correspondence that exists between the Edgar Cayce psychic data and scientific interpretations of earth changes during periods paralleled by the readings.

"Study of approximately fifty Edgar Cayce readings which describe past geologic events indicates that the information given in the readings is internally logical and consistent. Twenty of these readings, which describe events of earth history that occurred as early as Pliocene time (10,000,000 B.C.), are presented. The readings are compared to recent scientific information. Only a few of the statements in the twenty readings agree closely with current scientific facts; a number of them stand in contrast to present scientific concepts of earth history.

"Nine psychic readings are presented in this paper that treat current or future geologic events for the period from 1958 to 2001 A.D. The large number of catastrophic events that are predicted for this period are out of harmony with the standard geological concept of uniformitarianism, or gradual change.

"Most of the readings on prehistorical subjects were given in the 1920's and 1930's, and all on file before 1945. It is thus clear that the majority of the psychic statements antedate nearly all of the striking discoveries recently

t.me/ufopediapdf

made by such youthful fields of scientific endeavor as deep-sea research, paleomagnetic research, and research on the absolute age of geologic materials. Whereas the results of recent research sometimes modify, or even overthrow, important concepts of geology, they often have the opposite effect in relation to the psychic readings, in that they tend to render them the more probable."

Another example of indirect evidence can be found in an extract from a life reading given in 1936. This extract has been paraphrased slightly for clarity:

"The entity was what would now, in some organizations, be termed a Sister Superior or an Officer of the Essenes. The entity ministered to and encouraged the disciples of Jesus, often coming in contact with the Master himself on the roads between Bethany, Galilee and Jerusalem. For the entity was associated with the school on the road above Emmaus near the road that goes down towards Jericho and towards the northernmost coast from Jerusalem. The entity met many of those who came seeking understanding of the teachings for the entity had been trained in the school of prophets. In fact, the entity was a prophetess in that experience." (1391-1)

In 1936, this reference to an incarnation as a woman in an Essene community near the coast of the Dead Sea did not seem particularly significant. Eleven years later the Dead Sea Scrolls were discovered.

In 1951, ruins located exactly as described in this 1936 reading were excavated, uncovering the remains of an Essene community, now called Kerbet Qumran, where the scrolls were written before they were hidden in caves in the nearby hills. In 1936 no living person knew that these ruins, which were excavated fifteen years later, were an Essene community. Also, graves around Qumran contained skeletons of women as well as men. In 1936, some historical references to such communities indicated that they were composed only of men.

Here is another example, an extract from a life reading given May 6, 1939:

"For the entity was among those spoken of, as "holy women," first the entity

t.me/ufopediapdf

coming in contact-with those activities at the death and raising of Lazarus and later with Mary, Elizabeth, Mary Magdalene, Martha, all of these were a part of the experience of the entity as Salome." (1874-1)

But the eleventh chapter of John describes the raising of Lazarus from the dead, and does not mention anyone named Salome being present. The Bible refers to a woman named Salome being present at the crucifixion of Jesus, however (Mark 15:40-41, RSV).

Here, again, an apparently insignificant statement from a life reading lay in the files for twenty-one years. On December 30, 1960, the Long Island Newsday carried an Associated Press Dispatch which described a find by Dr. Morton Smith, associate professor of history at Columbia University. Dr. Smith told about his discovery at a meeting of the Society of Biblical Literature and Exegesis. While studying ancient manuscripts at the Monastery of Mar Saba near Jerusalem, he found a copy of an ancient letter attributed to St. Mark, narrating a miracle absent in the present Gospel of St. Mark. Dr. Smith presented evidence that the letter was written by Clement of Alexandria, an author who wrote between 180 and 202 A.D. The letter incorporates the story of Jesus' raising Lazarus from the dead and attributes the account to St. Mark. Previously the gospel according to St. John has been the only one of the four gospels to incorporate the story of Lazarus. A new witness to the miracle, a woman named Salome, also is introduced in the letter.

The foregoing illustrations are not "proof' of the life readings or of reincarnation, but they certainly offer indirect evidence to substantiate statements made in these readings. The seeming insignificance of the statements thus verified and the time lag between the statements and their verification make them all the more thought provoking.

Most of the books written about Edgar Cayce have one or more chapters dealing with the life readings. The first biography of Edgar Cayce, There Is a River by Thomas Sugrue, devotes the last third of the book to their effect on his life. In Venture-Inward, Hugh Lynn Cayce describes their impact on his family from a personal point of view. Jess Stearn, in Edgar Cayce—The Sleeping

t.me/ufopediapdf

Prophet, deals with predictions made in many of the life readings. However, there are two books by Gina Cerminara—Many Mansions and The World Within—that are based entirely on the. life readings. Miss Cerminara's examples of individual and group karma based on Edgar Cayce's life readings are excellent, though they may prove disquieting. Another important book is Noel Langley's Edgar Cayce on Reincarnation.

For the full bibliographic references of the books and articles mentioned in this paragraph and the following, see Appendix I.

As for the subject of reincarnation in general, there is a voluminous amount of literature available. Some idea of the theory's acceptance. by a number of intelligent individuals may be found in Reincarnation, An East-West Anthology by Head and Cranston. Many of the world's great minds—Plato, Plotinus, Origen, Spinoza and Schopenhauer, to mention only a few—are apparently agreeable to the idea. Indeed, reincarnation is one of the oldest and most widespread beliefs about the soul. Two very readable, thought-provoking accounts are The Case for Reincarnation by Leslie D. Weatherhead, and "How the Case for Bridey Murphy Stands Today" by C.J. Ducasse. In his book The Christian Agnostic. Weatherhead, an English minister, has a chapter that presents an even stronger case for reincarnation than does his pamphlet.

Recently there was an attempt to establish a scientific basis for a belief in reincarnation.

In 1966 Dr. Ian Stevenson, head of the Department of Neurology and Psychiatry in the University of Virginia's School of Medicine, published a monograph with the cautious title, "Twenty Cases Suggestive of Reincarnation." He does not claim that his personal investigations have settled the matter. But his detailed scientific procedure is convincing. He relates the case of Imad Elawar, a five-year-old child in the village of Komayel, Lebanon. Imad claimed to remember a former existence on earth in a village not far from Kornayel. Dr. Stevenson was present to personally watch and record as Imad first visited places and people he claimed memory of from a former existence. Stevenson impartially reviews various other possible explanations for the events he witnessed such as fraud, cryptoamnesia, genetic memory,

t.me/ufopediapdf

extrasensory perception, personation, and possession. This case, as well as many of the other cases cited in Dr. Stevenson's book, suggests reincarnation as the best explanation.

The final proof, however, of any theory is, does it work in practice? And many individuals who had life readings are alive today to ask. Hugh Lynn Cayce, Jess Steam, and Gina Cerminara talked to these people, and found that their readings had a helpful influence on their lives.

Interestingly, it is not even necessary to have had a life reading to receive help from one. You may learn by example. In the fall of 1962 a half dozen young people gathered at an A.R.E. forum to discuss what just a study of some life readings had meant to them. Even though they had not received personal help in the form of a life reading, their attitudes had been changed by the ideas introduced in the readings of others. They looked at their personal problems in the light of reincarnation and karma. They applied principles and assumed attitudes in their daily living that Edgar Cayce suggested for others with similar problems. The results were impressive indeed. All reported they had been helped to a happier frame of mind and that many conflicts and much confusion in their lives had been resolved.

As the life readings in general can be used creatively, so can the ones dealing specifically with Atlantis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 3

-

Atlantis Before 50,000 D.C.

"The earth was inhabited by animals long before it was inhabited by man" (364-6).

Rather a prosaic statement, and certainly in keeping with modern scientific concepts. However, other statements, particularly those concerning the length of time man has been on earth, were not in keeping with the scientific concepts current at the time of the readings. For example, consider these extracts from the Edgar Cayce readings given over forty years ago, about an incarnation:

> "in the land now known as Utah or Nevada, when the first peoples were separated into groups as families …. The entity developed much and gave much to the people who were to succeed in that land, and in the ruins as are found in the mounds and caves in the northwestern portion of New Mexico may be seen some of the drawings the entity then made, some ten million years ago." (2665-2, July 17, 1925)

Another reading referred to an incarnation in what is now part of Egypt, though the land areas of the world were said to be quite different from the present.

> "In giving such in an understandable manner to man of today, [it is] necessary that the conditions of the earth's surface and the position of man in the earth's plane be understood, for the change has come often since this age

t.me/ufopediapdf

of man's earthly indwelling. Many lands have disappeared, many have appeared and disappeared again and again during these periods. At that time, only the lands now known as the Sahara, Tibet, Mongolia, Caucasia and Norway appeared in Asia and Europe; that of the southern Cordilleras and Peru in the southwestern hemisphere and the plane of (present) Utah, Arizona, Mexico in the northwestern hemisphere [also appeared…]

"Man's indwelling was then in the Sahara and the upper Nile regions, the waters then entering the now Atlantic from the Nile region rather than flowing northward, the waters in the Tibet and Caucasian regions entering the North Sea, those in Mongolia entering the Pacific, those in the plateau entering the Northern Seas... .

"The numbers of human souls then in the earth plane being a hundred and thirty and three million (133,000,000).

"The period in the world's existence from the present time being ten and one-half million (10,500,000) years ago. When man came in the earth plane as the lord of that in that sphere, man appeared in five places then at once—the five senses, the five reasons, the five spheres, the five developments, the five nations." (5748-1; May 28, 1925)

In 1925 man's span on earth was measured in the thousands of years. The idea that man might have been on earth millions of years instead of thousands was considered not only incredible, but ridiculous. As we shall see, recent discoveries have pushed man's history back much further into the past. The information given in 1925 may still seem incredible, but certainly no longer ridiculous.

What evidence has modem science uncovered that might give credence to Edgar Cayce's ancient geography? Is there any evidence at all to indicate that man might have inhabited the earth as long as 10,500,000 years ago?

According to C.O. Dunbar's Historical Geology the area of New Mexico had developed its modem aspect by then, and caves as old as 10,000,000 years might be preserved to this day. The land-sea relationships of the rest of the

t.me/ufopediapdf

world at that time have yet to be worked out.

On August 10, 1958, the New York Times carried an article in the "Science in Review" section entitled "Discovery of Italian Skeleton Suggests a More Advanced Human Ancestry." The article discussed the find by Dr. Johannes Heurezeler of Basle University, Switzerland, of a complete skeleton six hundred feet deep in an Italian coal mine. The age of this skeleton was established by conventional geological and anthropological standards to be 10,000,000 years old. Dr. Huerzeler lists several features that led him to conclude that the creature was a humanoid and not an ape. "It had a short face as opposed to the snout of an ape; it had no ‘simian gap,' a characteristic space in apes between adjacent teeth and the canines; the front teeth are fixed steeply in the jawbones, whereas the front teeth in apes point out, the canine teeth are smaller than the big canine in apes; the chin is rounded on the front instead of sharp; the nostrils are ascending instead of being flat as in apes; the lower three molars are characteristic of man and not of the apes; a hole that carries a human nerve through the lower jawbone is present."

Near the humanoid fossil were remarkable well preserved remains of ancestors of modem animals and plants known to be 10,000,000 years old, an otter, a large carnivore, two antelopes, a pig, a mastodon, and remains of an oak, laurel and gum tree.

Dr. Huerzeler's discovery was no mere accident. In 1872 a French paleontologist found fossil fragments of this humanoid creature in a coal mine region in Tuscany. They were then identified as an extinct type of monkey. In 1933 Dr. Heurzeler became interested in these fossil fragments and after studying the jawbone of one he became convinced that the identification as those of an ape or monkey was erroneous. In 1956, after twenty-three years of study, Dr. Heurzeler presented his findings at a meeting of the Wenner-Gren Foundation for Anthropological Re- search. Dr. Heurzeler found support for his conclusions in Dr. Helmut De Terra, then at Columbia University.

Working under a grant from the Wenner-Gren Foundation, a team of scientists headed by Dr. Heurzeler and De Terra searched systematically for twenty-eight months before they found the humanoid skeleton. They conclude:

t.me/ufopediapdf

"If man did have a common ancestor it was neither an ape-man nor a man-ape. It was a creature with characteristics of neither a man nor an ape, that lived at a very early age of mammalian evolution, possibly as far back as 100,000,000 years ago." At present, they said, "no one has any idea of what this primordial 'lump of clay' from which man and ape evolved looked like. All is known is that it was not ape-like or man-like. What to look for is the next big problem. It will be not for a nonexistent 'missing link' but for a primordial 'lump of clay' from which incipient man and incipient ape emerged and went their separate ways on the road of their respective evolutions."

For a long time the oldest human relics known were considered to be those of Java and/or Peking man, estimated to be 300,000 to 500,000 years old. But even before Huerzeler's discovery, the Miami Herald, back in 1948, described the find of a Dr. Robert Broom of the fossil jaw of a giant ape-man near Johannesburg, Africa. In 1949 an illustrated article in Life Magazine about this discovery also mentioned the discovery of fossil fragments of a pygmy. The Life article also mentions the work of Dr. L.S.B. Leakey in Africa. Leakey continued in the news. In 1960 the Cleveland Plain Dealer carried an article about Leakey's discovery of "Zinjanthropus," the world's oldest human—age 600,000 years. Leakey had been searching the Olduvai Gorge in Tanganyika, Africa. In 1963 he unearthed bones of a different kind of ancient man which he estimated to be considerably older than the 600,000-year-old Zinjanthropus. In 1964 radioactive dating confirmed Leakey's estimate of ancient age and dated the find of these new fragments, dubbed "homo habillis," at 1,850,000 years old. In 1965 Leakey, at a three-day conference on "The Origin of Man" at the University of Chicago, presented his finds and announced the find of a third manlike creature called Pithecanthropine. Along with the bone fragments Leakey described the finding of primitive tools.

Another newspaper article carried additional details of Leakey's finds and described a new potassium-argon dating process that placed the bone fragments of one of Leakey's finds at 1,750,000 years old.

A more recent newspaper clipping (January 15, 1967) ran in the Virginian Pilot, (Norfolk, Virginia). It described Leakey's discoveries of the bones of a creature called Kenyapithecus Africanus and its age is estimated at

t.me/ufopediapdf

14,000,000 to 20,000,000 years old. The article mentions other discoveries by a Harvard paleontologist of an elbow bone estimated to be 2,300,000 to 3,300,000 years old.

In the January 1967 issue of Scientific Research, an article entitled "The Budapest Skull" describes the discovery of a fragment of a skull in a quarry west of Budapest by Hungarian National Museum archeologist Laszlo Vertes. The skull is believed to be a 500,000-year-old member of Homo sapiens—our own family.

Thus recent research and discoveries, rather than refuting statements made in Edgar Cayce's life readings, tend to render them more probable.

It is now being established scientifically that man is much older than previously believed—a fact stated over thirty years ago in a number of Edgar Cayce life readings. How does this relate to Atlantis? Where was Atlantis to begin with? To quote from a general reading given in 1932:

> "The position ... the continent of Atlantis occupied is between the Gulf of Mexico on the one hand and the Mediterranean upon the other. Evidences of this lost civilization are to be found in the Pyrenees and Morocco, British Honduras, Yucatan and America. There are some protruding portions ... that must have at one time or another been a portion of this great continent. The British West Indies, or the Bahamas, are a portion of same that may be seen in the present. If the geological survey would be made in some of these especially, or notably in Bimini and in the Gulf Stream through this vicinity, these may be even yet determined." (364-3)

The reading places the former continent or islands of Atlantis in the midst of the Atlantic ocean, as did Plato. It names the lands to which the inhabitants fled and the places where one might look today for evidence of this long-vanished civilization.

The answers to some questions in a later reading on the subject of Atlantis provide additional information about the earth's surface in those early days.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Q.6: "Describe the earth's surface at the period of the appearance of the five projections."

A.6: "This has been given. In the first, or that known as the beginning, or in the Caucasian and Carpathian, or the Garden of Eden, in that land which lies now much in the desert, yet much in mountain and much in the rolling lands there. The extreme northern portions were then the southern portions, or the polar regions were then turned to where they occupied more of the tropical and semi-tropical regions; hence it would be hard to describe the change. The Nile entered into the Atlantic Ocean. What is now the Sahara was an inhabited land and very fertile. What is now the central portion of this country, or the Mississippi basin, was then all in the ocean; only the plateau was existent, or the regions that are now portions of Nevada, Utah and Arizona formed the greater part of what we know as the United States. That along the Atlantic Seaboard formed the outer portion then, or the lowlands of Atlantis. The Andean, or the Pacific coast of South America, occupied then the extreme western portion of Lemuria. The Urals and the northern regions of same were turned into a tropical land. The desert in the Mongolian land was then the fertile portion. This may enable you to form some concept of the status of the earth's representations at that time! The oceans were then turned about, they no longer bear their names, yet from whence obtained they their names? What is the legend, even, as to their names?

"You see, with the changes when there came the uprisings in the Atlantean land, and the sojourning southward with the turning of the axis, the white and Yellow races came more into that portion of Egypt, India, Persia, and Arabia." (364-13; 1932)

Note this reference to "the turning of the axis." Recent geophysical research has turned up the fact that the earth's magnetic field seems to have changed direction a number of times in the distant past. Currently this is attributed to a reversal of magnetic polarity, but no reason is Advanced for such a reversal. Of course either the tilting of the earth's axis or the slippage of large surface areas upon a molten core would produce similar effects, but this idea has not seemed as logical to geologists as an unexplained reversal in magnetic polarity. There is an article on this subject in the February 1967 issue of

t.me/ufopediapdf

Scientific American.

The reading just quoted, like an earlier one, refers to "five projections"—as if man appeared on earth in five places at once. It seems to associate these five projections with the five races, white, black, red, brown and yellow. There is even a flat statement that these five projections happened at the same time and developed into the five races. There is no statement about how long this took.

Q.5: "Did the appearance of what became the five races occur simultaneously?"

A.5: "Occurred at once." (364-13)

Thirty-one years after the reading just quoted, the Evening Bulletin of Philadelphia, May 2, 1963, carried an article on the retirement of Dr. Carleton S. Coon. Professor Coon was curator of ethnology and professor of anthropology at the University of Pennsylvania Museum. The article mentions the scientific furor created by the publication in 1962 of Professor Coon's book The Origin of Races, which advanced a theory of five separate races. The article states that Dr. Coon believed "that man divided into five races or subspecies half a million years ago, perhaps longer, and the five races then developed almost independently. Homo erectus evolved into Homo sapiens, he believes, not once but five times as each subspecies passed the critical intelligence threshold. He suggests there may have been a time lag of as much as 200,000 years between the time the first subspecies became sapient (wise) and the time the fifth one did."

The answer to another question concerning these five projections opens the door to considerable philosophic speculation.

Q.4: Why was the number five selected for the projection of the five races?"

A.4: "This, as we find, is that element which represents man in his physical form and the attributes to which he may become conscious from the elemental

t.me/ufopediapdf

> or spiritual to the physical consciousness. As the senses, as the sensing of the various forces that bring to man the activities in the sphere in which he finds himself." (364-13)

As I understand this statement it refers to the five physical senses: sight, touch, hearing, smelling, taste. It sounds as if spiritual beings projected themselves into materiality, specifically to participate in experiencing these senses or sensations common to a physical body.

The Edgar Cayce readings certainly imply a spiritual creation and then the entering into the earth or materiality of these souls or spiritual beings. To me this is in accordance with the biblical concept of man's creation: "Then God said let us make man in our image, after our likeness" (Genesis 1:26 RSV), and "So God created man in his own image" (Genesis 1:27 RSV). Surely this refers to a spiritual creation. These souls or spiritual creations must have existed elsewhere or on another plane of consciousness while animal life was evolving on earth.

Some of the quotations that follow introduce rather interesting ideas about man's appearance on earth. Unfortunately no definite dates are given, but these readings must refer to a remote era. The particular quotations used here are intended to show that according to the Edgar Cayce readings, Atlantis was one of the places where man first appeared on earth in material form.

And here began the major problem that has plagued man since his advent into materiality—the use of his free will for selfish purposes in opposition to God's will. I am not at all sure of the period of time covered. From 10,500,000 years ago the readings next mention a date 100,000 years prior to an undated event.

> "In the period, then—some hundred, some ninety-eight thousand years before the entry of Ram into India, there lived in this land of Atlantis one Ameilius, who had first noted the separations of the beings who inhabited that portion of the earth's sphere into male and female as separate entities, or individuals. As to their forms in the physical sense, these were much rather of the nature of thought forms, or able to push out of themselves in that

t.me/ufopediapdf

direction in which their development took shape in thought—much in the way and manner as the amoeba would in the waters of a stagnant bay, or lake, in the present. As these took form by the gratifying of their own desire for that which builded or added to the material conditions, they became hardened or set—much in the form of the existent human body of the day, with that color as partook of their surroundings much in the manner as the chameleon in the present. Hence coming into that form as the red or the mixture peoples—or colors, known later as the red race. These, then, able to use in their gradual development all the forces as were manifest in their individual surroundings, passing through those periods of developments as have been followed more closely by that of the yellow, the black, or the white races, in other portions of the world, yet with their immediate surroundings, with the facilities for the developments, these became much speedier in this particular portion of the globe than in others—and while the destruction of this continent and the peoples was far beyond any of that as has been kept as an absolute record, that record in the rocks still remains. Also their influence extended to the lives of the people to whose lands they escaped. Even today, either through the direct influence of being reincarnated in the earth, or through mental effect on individuals' thoughts, they may influence individuals, groups and nations in the present." (364-3)

According to Edgar Cayce the red race developed in Atlantis and its development was rapid. Although the previous quotations were taken from general readings on Atlantis, there have been individual readings that refer to incarnations very far back in the past and these too mention some of the ideas touched on in the general readings. One person was described as having been

"in Atlantean land in those periods before Adam was in the earth, among those who were then thought projections and the physical being had the union of sex in the one body, and yet a real musician on the pipes or reed instruments." (5056-1; May, 1944)

Note the dates on the following quotations and how individual life readings given months apart in 1944 amplify a concept advanced twelve

t.me/ufopediapdf

years previously.

> "in Atlantean land when there were the separation of bodies as male and female." (2121-2; February, 1932) "in Atlantean land when there was the first division of sexes among first offspring of such division, first of princesses of that period." (2753-2; July, 1944) "in Atlantean land before Adam—timekeeper for those who were called things or servants or workers of the people—entity felt need of change or reform so that every individual would have the right of choice or freedom—felt desire to improve the conditions for worker—felt need of God's hand in what evil or Satan had brought in the earth." (5249-1; June, 1944)

Evidently, Atlantis was not all sweetness and light in those early days. Already there was a difference in consciousness among those beings that had projected themselves into material bodies. The following quotations seem to imply that these souls or spiritual creations began to project themselves into matter, possibly first as thought forms, then into more substantial flesh, probably for their own diversion.

> "in the Atlantean land during those periods when there were the encasements and indulgencies of many that had put on matter or material bodies." (618-3; March 6, 1935)

> "in that now known as the Atlantean land during those periods when the first of the sons of men coming for their expression into matter—and then it took upon itself the activities that brought destructive forces with those reactions during the experience when there were again and again the expressions of the sons of God coming into their manifestations in the earth through taking on of the form of flesh in that experience." (866-1; March 23, 1935)

God's spiritual creations have now put on materiality, but probably not in the

t.me/ufopediapdf

form as we know man today. The following two quotations may refer to the beginning of man as such:

> "in Atlantean land when one individual first saw the changes that eventually made for that opening for the needs of, or the preparation for, the universal consciousness to bring into the experience what is known to man. as the first created man—an adviser to those who would change their forms of activities or the attempts as later expressed as being rid of the appendages of materiality." (2454-3; July, 1942)

> "in the days when the sons of God came together to reason in the elements as to the appearance of man in the physical on earth's plane and this entity was among those chosen as the messenger to all the realm." (137-4)

A general reading on Atlantis (364-4), compressing thousands of years in a few paragraphs, tells of early man developing rapidly there and speaks of achievements in electrical and aerial fields, particularly relating to transportation.

I would interpret the readings just quoted to mean that the thought forms, who once could move freely in a nonmaterial world (or a different kind of world than is experienced by our five senses), had projected themselves into material bodies. Once they had done this they were able to experience material sensations—heat, cold, pleasure, pain, etc. However, the more they sought sensual pleasure, through the gratification of selfish desires, the less able they became to move freely in and out of their material bodies. They became encased in them from birth to death and thus subject to all the laws of the physical universe. Evidently they continued to enjoy their material sojourn, and began to exploit the physical world and pattern it for their own pleasure and diversion. Reading 364-4 continues:

> "but with these transpositions, with these changes that came in as personalities, we find ... the Sons of the Creative Force ... looking upon those changed forms, or the daughters of men, and there crept in those pollutions, or polluting themselves with those mixtures that brought contempt, hatred, bloodshed, and desires of self without respect of others'

t.me/ufopediapdf

> freedom, others' wishes—and there began, then, in the latter portion of this period dissentings and divisions among the peoples in the lands." (364-4)

What the "sons of the Creative Forces looking on the daughters of men" means is subject to interpretation. I would interpret it as implying that the earth was proceeding along an evolutionary pattern (remember animals inhabited the earth long before man—there probably were manlike creatures) which was interrupted by the projection into materiality of these thought forms, It sounds as if they, in many cases, mixed with animals, the results being sometimes quite bizarre. A division of opinion arose concerning this mingling.

A quotation from Paul's letter to the Corinthians seems to me to echo this thought and point up the problems it created: "The first man was from earth, a man of dust; the second man is from heaven. As was the man of dust, so are those who are of the dust; and as is the man of heaven, so are those who are of heaven. Just as we have borne the image of the man of dust, we shall also bear the image of the man of heaven. I tell you this, brethren: flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God, nor does the perishable inherit the imperishable" (I Corinthians 15:47-50 RSV).

The reading continues:

> "Then began that period when there were the invasions of this continent by those of the animal kingdoms. This brought about that meeting of the nations of the globe to prepare a way and manner of disposing of them, else they would be disposed of themselves by these forces. This animal invasion resulted in the development of destructive force as could be set and then meted out in its force or power. Hence the development of explosives that might be carried about, came with this reign, or this period, when man—or men—then began to cope with those of the beast form that overran the earth in many places. Then, with these destructive forces, we find the first turning of the altar fires to the sacrifice of those that were taken in the various ways, and human sacrifice began. With this also came the first egress of peoples to the Pyrenees. Later we find there was the entering into the black or the mixed peoples, in what later became the Egyptian dynasty. We also find that entering into the Og, or these peoples that later became the beginning of the

t.me/ufopediapdf

> Inca, or Ohum, those who builded the walls across the mountains in this period, through those same usages of that power that was developed by those peoples. With the same power those in the other land became the first mound dwellers, in that land." (364-4)

In spite of the awkward language used in the readings to describe these happenings, it is possible to decipher what was taking place. There is a reference to the use of explosives to combat huge and numerous animals which were threatening man's existence. There are statements concerning emigrations to what is now South and Central America, Egypt, Spain and Portugal. The next paragraph suggests the basis for some of man's early legends.

> "With the continued disregard of those who were keeping the pure race and the pure peoples, man brought in destructive forces to be used by people that were rulers. These destructive forces combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces made in nature, caused volcanic eruptions in the slow cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths. With this there again came that egress of peoples. Hence, we find in various portions of the world, even in the present day, some form of legend of these events referring to an ‘Eden' of the world." (363-4)

Let us review this paragraph with the help of extracts from individual life readings see if we can piece together what may have happened during these early days in Atlantis.

Must there were references to developing from thought forms to material bodies and allusions to aerial and electrical affairs as if there had been scientific development comparable to our own. "Atomic forces" were mentioned and means of transportation referred to. Later these scientific developments were turned to destructive purposes. The following quotations seem to refer to this period:

> "in Atlantis before the first of the destructive forces; entity builded those that made for the carrying these machines of destruction that sailed both through the air or under the water." (1735-2; Oct. 16, 1930)

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Atlantean land in first of periods as the people began to apply those laws as pertain to the combustion as made for the filling up of the skins that were used for those of transportation, excelled in use of the elevator in building in the earth." (1730-1; Aug. 14, 1930)

"in Atlantis before destructive forces arose—associated with communications, lighter-than-air machines, radioactive forces." (1023-2; Oct. 17, 1935)

These readings mention a period "before the first destruction." Note the mention of "radioactive forces" and the mention of what may have been flying machines and submersible craft.

A question in a later general reading on Atlantis asked about the kind of people that existed then:

Q.3: "Please give a few details regarding the physiognomy, habits, customs and costumes of the people of Atlantis during the period just before the first destruction."

A.3: "These, as we find, will require their being separated in the gradual development of the body and its physiognomy as it came into being in the various portions of the land, as well as to those that would separate themselves from those peoples where there were the indwellings of peoples, or man—as man, in the various areas of the land, or what we call world.

"In the matter of form, as we find, first there were those as projections from that about the animal kingdom; for the thought bodies gradually took form and the various combinations (as may be called) of the various forces that called or classified themselves as gods, or rulers over—whether herds, or fowls, or fishes, etc.—in part much in the form of the present-day man (were one chosen of those that existed in this first period as the first destructions came about). These took on many sizes as to stature, from that as may be called the midget to the giants—for there were giants in the earth in those days, men as tall as (what would be termed today) ten or twelve feet in stature, and well proportioned throughout. The ones that became the most useful were those as

t.me/ufopediapdf

would be classified (or called in the present) as the ideal stature, that was of both male and female (as those separations had been begun), and the most ideal (as would be called) was Adam, who was in that period, when he (Adam) appeared, as five in one—See?" (364-11)

These remarks remind us of the discovery of Leakey and others of the bones of giant manlike creatures as well as the bones of pygmies who lived hundreds of thousands of years ago in Africa. Also the gods and legends of Greek mythology are brought to mind. Is it possible that some of these myths and legends are older than we suspect? Maybe the satyrs, nymphs and other weird creatures of Greek mythology once existed?

A number of individual readings concur with the general readings on Atlantis regarding the idea of developing from thought projections into material bodies:

"in that land known as the upper Atlantean during those periods when there was the entering of many that took bodily form for the dispersing of the thoughts given by the lords of the land—entity used rather as the experiment in the associations with the various conditions." (2126-1; Nov. 17, 1921)

"in the Atlantean land when there were the first periods of attempting to use the creative forces for the separating of the influences in the activities that had come about by the thought forms and the activities of the creative forces of the Law of One." (1745-1; Nov. 12, 1938)

"in Atlantean land during period not of second destruction but of early upheavals and activities of varied groups that were a part of the evolution of bodies and minds and of the others that were a part of the idea of evolution for conveniences, for the settling of judgments, and for drudges in the activities." (3022-1; May 30, 1943)

Although given, years apart, these individual life readings seem to refer to the same remote period of Atlantean history.

When the spiritual beings entered materiality for a while they were able to keep in touch with the realms from which they came. The following quotation

t.me/ufopediapdf

refers to psychic communication with man's higher nature:

> "in Atlantis, a priestess, a keeper of the white stone or that through which many of the peoples, before the first destructions in Atlantis, kept their accord with the universal consciousness through speaking to and through those activities." (5037-1; April 19, 1944)

However, as they became more enmeshed in materiality through self-indulgence they began to lose sight of their true nature—their origin as spirit. The following quotation repeats a phrase referred to before and indicates the beginning of man's involvement with sex—an involvement which has given him trouble to this day.

> "in Atlantean land when there were those disturbing forces—or just previous to the first disturbing forces that brought the first destruction in the continent, through the application of spiritual things for self-indulgence of material peoples. These were the periods as termed in the scripture when, 'the sons of God looked upon the daughters of men and saw them as being fair.'" (1406-1; July 13, 1937)

The next two quotations introduce two phrases, "the Sons of Belial" and "the Sons of the Law of One," which occur repeatedly in the readings. They sound peculiar and awkward at first—but probably no more so than "Whigs" and "Tories!"

> "in Atlantean land during those periods when there were the divisions between those of the Law of One and the Sons of Belial, or the offspring of what was the pure race and those who had projected themselves into creatures that became 'the sons of men' (as the terminology would be) rather than the creatures of God." (1416-1; July 27, 1937)

> "in Atlantean land when there were the greater questionings between the Sons of the Law of One and the Sons of Belial or between those that were purified by keeping of the pure strain and those that were projections by thought individuals or beings." (1417-1; July 30, 1937)

t.me/ufopediapdf

My interpretation of these statements is that some of the original spiritual creations or souls who had taken on materiality for their own diversion had in a sense become trapped in it. By misusing their creative powers in self-indulgence, they became subject to the laws of cause and effect—which include the laws of reincarnation and karma. These "Sons of Belial," as they were called in the readings, continued their selfish exploitation of the earth and its life forms until they lost sight of their true spiritual nature. This may be the real fall of man. A soul that has so separated itself from its maker by selfishness that even after death it can not comprehend its own nature but is drawn back into what it has created is indeed in hell. However, some of these souls (the sons of the Law of One) realized their predicament and attempted to create a vehicle (man) through which it would be possible for souls to regain a comprehension of their Creator. I believe these efforts culminated long after the destruction of Atlantis, in Christ, who voluntarily took human form to show man the path home.

A reading describing an early incarnation in Atlantis seems to affirm the idea of two divergent groups.

> "In giving the interpretation of the records, we find that it is well that there be given something of the background so there will not be confusion. For in giving the experience of an entity's sojourn in a period as remote as the early destructive influences in that land called Atlantis, or in Poseidia, there is oft a confusion in the interpretations of the records as to whether Poseidia was the land or Atlantis was the land." (877-26)

Atlantis was a continent or very large land mass which was split into islands, one of which was Poseidia. This reading also stated that Atlantis was only one of five places where man was developing as such:

> "There were also other centers that were developing. For in the projections they began as many, and in creating influences they began as five or in those centers where crystallization or projection had taken on such form as to become what was called man, though it hardly could be said that they were in

t.me/ufopediapdf

the exact form as in the present."

"So, in following or interpreting the Poseidian period or in Atlantis let it be understood that this was only ONE of the groups, and the highest or the greater advancement in the earthly sojourning of individual entities or souls at that particular period." (877-26)

Further on this same reading defines the Sons of Belial as those who sought

"the gratifying, the satisfying, the use of material things for self, without thought or consideration as to the sources of such nor the hardships in the experience of others. Or, in other words, as we would term it today, they were those without a standard of morality.

"The Sons of Belial had no standard, save of self, self-aggrandizement." (877-26)

In opposition to the Sons of Belial were the Sons of the Law of One, those, whose standard was:

"that the soul was given by the Creator or entered from outside sources into the- projection of the mental and spiritual self at the given periods. That was the standard of the Law of One, but was rejected by the Sons of Belial." (877-26; May 23, 1938)

It sounds as if the spiritual beings who projected themselves into the earth life forms had creative power themselves. Some misused this creative power to reproduce grotesque life forms for their own purposes, interrupting the evolutionary pattern going on in the earth. This did not begin immediately; several life readings refer to a period prior to this time:

"in Atlantean land before there were the definite separations of the children of the law of one and the children of Belial." (1474-1; Nov. 11, 1937)

"in Atlantean land during those periods of early rise of sons of Belial as oppositions that became more and more materialized as the powers were

t.me/ufopediapdf

applied for self-aggrandizement." (2850-1; Nov. 14, 1942)

It was only after some became more interested than others in satisfying selfish appetites that a difference of opinion arose. For example, an individual life reading indicated that at that particular period this person lost spiritual ground

"in bringing servitude to many through the aggrandizing of those things that pertained to the gratification of material things, material desires in the body." (1315-2; Jan. 26, 1932)

Another reading, twelve years later, gives additional details about this same period:

"in Atlantean land during periods when there were activities that brought about questionings that arose between the two great forces, the period before the first destruction of the land—among children of Law of One who cared much about those 'things' that were parts of the activity having been brought about by the great teacher in those experiences—entity aided in helping these to overcome, when they became aware of the relationships of the individual entity to the universal consciousness or God—periods of progression—entity lived to be 1000 years old in years as termed today—saw many changes in the earth and in the way in which preparations were made for the advent of the souls of men to be brought to their relationship with God." (3579-1; Jan. 20, 1944)

I think that the "things" referred to were the life form creations of the spiritual beings who had projected themselves into materiality. They may have been mixtures of man and animal. Evidently they were held in low regard and treated as slaves or machines. Actually they may have been souls who had so indulged themselves as to lose any freedom of choice they may have had and were deeply entangled in materiality. One reading already quoted in part goes on to describe these "things" and the controversy surrounding them:

"Those entities that were then the producers (as we would term today), or the laborers, the farmers or the artisans, or those who were in the positions of what we would call in the present just machines, were those that were

t.me/ufopediapdf

projections of the individual activity of the group.

"And it was over these then, and the relationships that they bore to those that were in authority, that the differences arose." (877-26)

The same reading goes on to explain what was meant by "Projections of the individual activity of the group."

"Then we find the entity, now known as or called(—), was among the children of the Law of One, entering through the natural sources that had been considered in the period as the means of establishing a family. However, they were rather as a group than. as an individual family.

"For those who were of the ruling forces were able by choice to create or bring about, or make the channel for the entrance or the projection of an entity or soul, as the period of necessity arose.

"Then such were not as household or as families, like we have today, but rather as groups." (877-26)

Another reading seems to refer to this same period of time:

"in Atlantean land when first upheavals were brought about, when the activities of the Sons of Belial brought to the daughters of the children of the Law of One the abilities for enjoying the pleasures of excesses of every nature in human relationship as well as those activities related to same." (1999-1; Sept. 13, 1939)

The preceding quotations describe the rise of two factions, the followers of the Law of One and the followers of Belial. (Webster's dictionary defines Belial as "a personification of wickedness and evil."

Interestingly, there is a reference in some of the Dead Sea Scrolls to "the sons of light" and the "sons of darkness."

All of this seems to have taken place at a time "before the first destruction of

t.me/ufopediapdf

Atlantis." In fact, the dissension between the two factions may have caused the first destruction or contributed to it. The following reading certainly indicates this:

> "in Atlantean land when there were those activities that caused the first upheavals and the use of those influences that brought destruction to the land —among those of the law of one but was persuaded by and with leaders of the land to apply spiritual laws for material gain—thus brought or aided in bringing what eventually became the destruction of the material lands." (1292-1)

Why are the ideals and purposes of these two factions of ancient Atlantis important to individuals and nations today? The answer may be found in many individual life readings. Very often—in fact, almost invariably—individuals living today are associated now with a person with whom they were associated in the past to work out some unresolved problem. Sometimes the problem has followed the individual concerned through several lifetimes.

The following life reading illustrates this point very well. The suggestion for the reading was:

> Mrs. C: "You will have before you the life existence in the earth plane of (1968) born November 22, 1910, in Pine Bluff, Ark., and the earthly existence of this entity as Asmen-n, in Atlantis during the period of the first destructive forces. You will give a biographical life of the entity in that day, giving the development or retarding points in such an existence. You will answer the questions, then, as I ask them, concerning her present associations and the influences from that sojourn."
>
> Mr. C: "Yes, we have the records here of that entity now known as, or called, (1968) and the early experience in the Atlantean sojourn as Asmen-n.
>
> "In giving an interpretation of the records of the entity, and in giving the characteristics or manifested personalities in the present, it is well that something of the experiences of life through such sojourns be put into words, [so] as to give a concept of the earthly experience during such sojourns.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"For the activities in the physical plane then would be hard to interpret in the terms of the experience of an entity living in the present. But, glimpse these—if it is possible in your own experience.

"We find that in those periods there was not a laboring for the sustenance of life (as in the present, but rather individuals who were children of the Law of One—and some who were the children of Belial (in the early experience)—were served by automatons, or THINGS, that were retained by individuals or groups to do the labors of a household, or to cultivate the fields or the like, or to perform the activities of artisans. And it was concerning these 'things' about which much of the disturbing forces grew to be factors to be reckoned with, between the children of the Law of One and the Sons of Belial. For these were the representation of what in the present experiences would be termed good and evil, or a spiritual thought and purpose and a material thought or desire or purpose. Hence, the entity entered the experience as one of the children of the Law of One, or of the one purpose.

"The LIFE existence of the entity, as compared to the present, would be years instead of weeks, or, in that experience, to live five to six to seven hundred years was no more than to live to the age of fifty, sixty or seventy years in the present.

"Hence, to be understood, this must be considered in the mental experience of the entity in the present: There we find that the entity, as has been indicated, was PHYSICALLY in love with one of the children of the Sons of Belial. Hence there were disturbing factors. There was an attempt to influence the entity to refrain from associations with the children of Belial.

"For—compared with the present—the association would be that of a young girl with those who were given to debauchery, or to the satisfying alone of the appetites of every nature. These brought disturbing forces throughout the experience, yet there were the eventual associations—or conjugations with the son of Belial. Thus there was the taking on of physical desires, the physical reactions which were at variance to the teachings and the innate expressions of those who had been the companions and associates of the entity.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"Hence there were turmoils throughout that experience, yet the entity in the whole sense never lost sight of, or sense of, the need for keeping the body and mind and purposes in a correct, or direct, association or activity.

"Thus we find in the present, the associations which have come about with an individual who represented that sojourn, or that one with whom the entity was associated in that experience, there have come disappointments, and the not being satisfied innately in self as to the perfect association, or as to there ever being a perfect cooperative influence." (1968-2; Jan. 25, 1940)

The reading went on with suggestions to this couple for resolving their difficulties, stressing that determination was required to accomplish this on the part of both parties involved. According to Edgar Cayce, many personal family problems are the result of past associations in other incarnations.

This does not mean that every family squabble can be blamed on some past incarnation. But if reincarnation is a fact and if we are usually associated with people that we have known in past lives, it is likely that many problems may be the results of our actions at that time. What is even more important is that the manner in which we meet our problems may well determine our future as individuals and as a nation. Many individuals for whom Edgar Cayce gave life readings were able to resolve many of their difficulties and turn their efforts to more constructive, unselfish lives. The future of our nation will probably be determined by the ideals of its citizens and their attitude toward one another. According to Edgar Cayce, many Americans living today are influenced greatly by their previous Atlantean incarnations. A look at what happened to Atlantis—and why—may help us steer a safer course for America.

Other readings concerning this early period refer to scientific discoveries comparable to those of the present. The language is not precise but it sounds as if a psychic in the early Nineteen-Thirties were trying to describe devices like lasers and atomic bombs that were not dreamed of at the time of the readings.

"in Atlantean land at the time of withdrawing from the Law of One—establishment of Sons of Belial—was a priestess in temple built in opposition to the Sons of the Law of One—during time when there was the

t.me/ufopediapdf

creating of the high influence of radial activity from rays of the sun that were turned on crystals in the pits that made connections with internal influences of the earth." (2634; March 6, 1935)

"in Atlantean land during those periods when there were the destruction or separations of the land during the period of the first destruction—among those who aided in the preparation of the explosives or those things that set in motion the fires of the inner portions of the earth that were turned into destructive forces." (621-1; July 21, 1934)

Thus man-made destructive devices triggered off volcanic eruptions and earthquakes. This resulted in the changing of the face of the earth. Parts of Atlantis were destroyed.

"in Atlantean land when there was the second division or when there was the destruction of the lands that made Poseidia the remaining portion in which there was the greater activity of the Sons of the Law of One. These periods when there was the application of much that is being discovered or rediscovered today, in application of power to modes of transit as well as use of nature's means for a helpful force in giving greater crops for individual consumption—period when a great deal of thought was given to conveniences of every kind." (2562-1; May 9, 1941)

"in Atlantean land just preceding the first breaking up of the land when there was the use of many of those influences that are again being discovered that the Sons of Belial turned into destructive forces—could be benefits to communications, transportation etc." (2560-1; May 8, 1941)

Compare the last two readings, given in 1941, with the following quotation from the Encyclopedia Britannica 1954 Edition (Vol. 2) under the heading Atomic Energy:

"At the close of 1938 O. Hahn and F. Strassmann had shown that barium, a medium-weight element, was one of the products when uranium was bombarded by neutrons. The significance of this discovery was communicated by Lise Meitner and O.R. Frisch, refugees from Germany to

t.me/ufopediapdf

Copenhagen, to Niels Bohr who was preparing to visit the U.S. Arriving in January 1939, Bohr discussed these results with Einstein, J.A. Wheeler and others. The presence of barium meant that uranium had been split into two nearly equal fragments, a tremendous jump in transmutation over all previous reactions. Calculations showed that such a reaction should yield 10 to 100 times the energy of less violent nuclear disintegrations. This was quickly confirmed by experiment.

"Both Bohr and Fermi discussed this reaction called 'fission' at a conference on theoretical physics in Washington, D.C., on January 26, 1939, and Fermi made the suggestion that neutrons might be released in the process. If this were the case, and the number was more than one, some losses could be tolerated and still leave a neutron to initiate another fission of uranium, thus producing a chain reaction which would continue to bum uranium. This suggestion threw the meeting into an uproar while physicists who had facilities initiated calls to their laboratories to start the search for fission neutrons. They were found to be about 2-1/2 per fission, though the number was kept secret during World War II.

"Work was continued in 1940 and it was found that the fission observed in ordinary uranium did not come from U-238 but from U-235, an isotope present in only, 1 part in 140. During 1941 experiments were continue at the University of Chicago on December 2, 1942 the first sustained controlled production of atomic energy was accomplished. It was a triumph of experiment, deduction and theory to which many scientists, engineers and technicians contributed."

Since the efforts to develop atomic energy brought advances in technology in many areas, the benefits to man gained as a result of the by-products of atomic energy development may well exceed those from the direct application as a source of power or explosive force. Now, as possibly in Atlantis, man has control of a force powerful enough to be a blessing or a curse.

Additional details of the first upheaval are found in this reading.

"The name then, was Deui (pronounced Dar, or D-R); and the entity was

t.me/ufopediapdf

active in recording messages, and directing those forces. These were not only the rays from the sun, amplified by crystals, but were the combinations of these.

"For it was these gases, that were used for what we call today the conveniences as for light, heat, motivative forces, or radial activity, electrical combinations, themotivative forces of steam, gas and the like—for the conveniences. "Then this entity, Deui, was among those who attempted to make such influences a part of the experience of those who were—as indicated—the producers of food, clothing, for these 'human machines' as we would call them today (not the machines used for obtaining power from the crystals).

"The use of these devices by the Sons of Belial brought, then, the first of the upheavals, or the turning of the rays from the sun—as used by the Sons of the Law of One—into the crystal for the activities of same—produced what we would calla volcanic upheaval, and the separating of the land into several islands—five in number.

"Poseidia, the place or the settlement of that particular entity—Deui—at the time, then became one of these islands. Hence the confusion that at times is seen by those who would interpret such records." (877-26; May 23, 1938)

Unfortunately, no dates were asked for or given to cover the period from man's appearance on earth millions of years ago to the first of at least three destructions of, or land changes in, Atlantis. There area number of readings that seem to refer to the same event, a meeting of nations to combat the animal life that threatened to overrun the earth. A date is given for this meeting-50,722 B.C.—but whether this is connected with the first destruction of Atlantis is not known. The meeting seems to have been held in Atlantis and scientific accomplishments, including airships and laser-like death rays, are mentioned. One reading mentions a "polar shift" that might have accompanied land changes.

"in Atlantean land during those periods when there were the first of the rebellions that brought the misapplication of the knowledge; or the forces that

t.me/ufopediapdf

might have been used constructively but were used in destructive activities—entity joined with Sons of Belial who brought about destructive forces in the attempts to destroy the animal life that in other lands overran same." (1378-1; June 1, 1937)

A number of readings refer to a sort of world council that was held to cope with the animal problem.

"among those who came as messengers from foreign lands when people planned to protect themselves from beasts of field and fowls of the air." (2675-4; April 15, 1926)

"in days when the peoples of nations gathered together to defend themselves against fowls of air and beasts of fields, came to meeting in lighter-than-air machine," (2749-1; May 13, 1926)

"in that land where people came as representatives of those who would make the lands secure against the beasts of the fields and fowls of the air or the animals of the air in the second rule in the Atlantean period." (2470-2; Jan. 21, 1926)

"in Indian land when Said was ruler—among those who gathered to rid the earth of enormous animals which overran the earth but ice, nature, God, changed the poles and the animals were destroyed, though man attempted it at the time." (5249-1; June 12, 1944)

"of that country to which messengers came when there was gathering together of men to defend themselves against beasts of fields and fowls of the air." (2855-1; May 29, 1926)

"in that land when there were gathering of nations to combat forces of animal world and kingdom that made men and men's life miserable, entity among those that stood for use of elements in the air, the elements in the ocean, the elements in the lands as applied to forces to meet and to combat those of the animal kingdom. Oft has the entity from this experience been able to almost conceive wherein the disappearance of those known as prehistoric animals

t.me/ufopediapdf

came about." (2893-1; Aug. 13, 1929)

"—when Poseidian land was greater in power, when there was the meeting called for those of many lands to determine means and manners in which there would be control of the animals that were destructive to many lands. Entity in capacity of those who guided the ships that sailed both in the air and under the water, also maker of that which produced the elevators and connecting tubes that were used by compressed air and steam and the metals in their emanations—especially as to things controlled by the facet for the radiation activity of the sun on metals and control of such and airships." (2157-1; March 27, 1940)

Here are eight separate references to an event given in eight different life readings over a period of eighteen years. The least that can be said about Edgar Cayce is that when asleep he had a remarkable memory.

Due to the repeated references to this meeting specific questions were asked about it.

Q.13 HLC: "Please advise me regarding the preparation and presentation of the article or story which I am preparing on the Great Congress held during the age of the destruction of the enormous animals that once roamed the earth."

A.13: "In the period when this became necessary, there was the consciousness raised in the minds of the groups, in various portions of the earth, much in the manner as would be illustrated by an all-world broadcast in the present day of a menace in any one particular point, or in many particular points. And the gathering of those that heeded, as would be the scientific minds of the present day, in devising ways and means of doing away with that particular kind or class of menace.

"As to the manner in which these gathered, it was very much as if the Graf [Graf Zeppelin?] were to start to the various lands to pick up representatives, or those who were to gather, or were to cooperate in that effort. And, as this, then, was in that land which has long since lost its

t.me/ufopediapdf

identity, except in the inner thought or visions of those that have returned or are returning in the present sphere, the ways and means devised were as those that would alter or change the environs which those beasts needed, or that necessary for their sustenance in the particular portions of the sphere, or earth, that they occupied at the time. And this was administered much in the same way or manner as if there were sent out from various central plants that which is termed in the present the Death Ray, or the super-cosmic ray, that will be found in the next 25 years."

Q.14: "What was the date B.C. of this gathering?"

A.14: "50,722." (262-39)

This reading was given February 21, 1933. Twenty-five years later was 1958. Again referring to the Encyclopedia Britannica, this time to their book of the year for 1958, under the heading of Physics, we note two discoveries that may relate to the statement concerning death rays.

"Following the discovery of the antiproton in 1955, a group of experimental physicists at the University of California in Berkeley began a systematic effort to produce and detect antineutrons. They used the powerful 6,000,000,000-volt proton beam of the bevatron to create a steady supply of antiprotons. They reasoned that it might be possible, by causing the antiprotons to pass through solid matter, to produce and-neutrons, in the same way that protons were known to be converted into neutrons as a result of collisions with atomic nuclei. The success of this scheme was announced in The Physical Review early in 1957 by B. Cork, G.R. Lambertson, O. Piccioni and W.A. Wenzel. With the discovery of the antineutron the following basic symmetry law was confirmed: for every particle occurring in nature there exists a second particle, called the 'antiparticle,' with opposite electric and magnetic properties.

"With the discovery of the antineutron also came the theoretical possibility of a source of energy hundreds of times more compact than any previously existing. Antineutrons' could in principle be combined with antiprotons to build up 'antimatter.' When antimatter came into contact with ordinary matter

t.me/ufopediapdf

all of its mass would be converted into energy rather than only a fraction of it, as is the case with nuclear fission and fusion reactions."

Another 1958 development even more in line with the idea of power from crystals is described later in the same article. "Along lines previously laid out by N. Bloembergen of Harvard University, H.E.D. Jcovil, G. Feher and H. Seidel of the Bell Telephone laboratories succeeded in constructing and operating a 'MASER' (Microwave Amplification by Stimulated Emission of Radiation). The amplification is achieved by storing up energy in a small insulating crystal of special magnetic properties. The release of energy is triggered off by an incident signal, so that the crystal passes on more energy than it receives."

The development of different types of MASERS is continuing today. The February 1961 issue of Electrical Engineering reports advances by I.B.M. on two new MASERS, or "lasers." Both permit continuous generation of coherent light waves for possible space communications and scientific and industrial uses. The April 1961 issue of Electrical Engineering describes a ruby optical maser and the December 1961 issue of the same publication describes a gaseous optical maser or laser. This latter issue also mentions work by Westinghouse on a project to convert sunlight to electricity by use of a thermoelectric generator. The December 30, 1961 issue of Business Week headlined "Laser Gun Shoots Light Rays" in the "New Products" section. Eight months later the same magazine features "The Laser" in a special report. Since then the technical literature has been filled with new laser developments. Lasers have tremendous potential in communication and thousands of other peaceful uses in measurement and control processes, medical instruments, chemical processing, cutting and welding and basic research. Obviously they may also have destructive potential as weapons.

A recapitulation of what has been brought out so far in the life readings covering Atlantean incarnations indicates that:

1. Man has existed in the earth for at least 10,000,000 years.

t.me/ufopediapdf

2. Atlantis was one of the places where man as such developed.
3. Man's origin was as a spirit, not a physical body. These souls projected themselves into matter, probably for their own diversion, interrupting an evolutionary pattern then going on in the earth. Through the use of his creative powers for selfish purposes man became entangled in matter or materiality to such an extent that he nearly forgot his divine origin and nature.

1. A very long time ago man attained great technological progress, equal to it if not surpassing that existing today.
2. Just as the misuse of their spiritual powers brought turmoil, strife and questioning among themselves, men's misuse of scientific and material achievements brought physical destruction in the earth.

At this point I want to refer you to Book of the Hopi by Frank Waters. [Viking Press, N. Y., 1963.] Frank Waters had the cooperation of Oswald White Bear Fredericks, a full-blood, college educated Hopi. Through Fredericks it was, possible for Waters to converse with Hopi elders and to unravel the mysteries of the Hopi ceremonials which have baffled anthropologists and enthnologists for years. It is interesting to compare some of the Hopi legends with material in the Edgar Cayce readings. The Hopi creation myths link man to his creator through a series of psychophysical centers in the body. One is reminded of Hindu and Tibetan mysticism which postulates a similar series of centers of "cakras." A number of Edgar Cayce readings indicate a physical-spiritual connection through the ductless glands of the body, the pineal, pituitary, adrenal, thymus, thyroid and parathyroid, gonads and cells of leydig.

The First World of the First People of the Hopi sounds very much like that described by Edgar Cayce when man first entered materiality. The idea of a medicine man being able to diagnose one's condition by looking at him through a small crystal sounds very much as if the medicine man were seeing the "aura" or colored light emanation from a human body that Edgar Cayce often claimed to see and whose colors indicate one's physical condition.

t.me/ufopediapdf

The Hopi legends describe the destruction of this first world because the people "used the vibratory centers of their bodies solely for earthly purposes, forgetting their creator." The legend continues with a description of the separation of men and animals and the destruction of the first world by volcanic action and fire. Some people were saved by hiding in caves and eventually emerged to begin a second world. This second world of Hopi legend sounds like one of high civilization as "villages were built and goods traded." However, the more people traded, the more they wanted and they "soon forgot to sing praises to their creator and began to sing praises for the goods they bartered and stored." The people quarreled and wars began. The destruction of the second world is interesting, for according to Hopi legend the earth did not continue to rotate properly but teetered off balance and spun crazily around and rolled over twice. Mountains plunged into the sea and the seas sloshed over the land. The world spun through cold lifeless space and froze into solid ice. This brings to mind Edgar Cayce's statements of a shift of polar axis, and of course there is historical evidence of an ice age associated with worldwide climatic changes.

There is a Third and Fourth World in Hopi legend as well as the idea of the Hopi coming to their Arizona homeland from a country to the south. And these, too, as we shall see, relate to the Edgar Cayce readings.

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 4

-

50,000 B.C. to 10,000 B.C.

A number of life readings refer to a second period of destruction which destroyed additional portions of Atlantis. During this time—evidently several thousand years later—there were great scientific advances. But friction continued among the people. To quote from individual life readings:

> "in Atlantean land during those periods of greater expansion as to ways, means and manners of applying greater conveniences for the people of the land—things of transportation, the aeroplane as called today, but then as ships of the air, for they sailed not only in the air but in other elements also." (2437-1; Jan. 23, 1941)

Communications and transportation were evidently as highly developed and as widespread as today.

> "in Atlantean land when there were the developments of those things as made for motivative forces as carried the peoples into the various portions of the land and to other lands. Entity a navigator of note then." (2124-3; Oct. 2, 1931)

> "in Atlantean land when peoples understood the law of universal forces entity able to carry messages through space to the other lands, guided crafts of that period." (2494-1; Feb. 7, 1930)

The three readings next quoted use an odd term, "nightside of life." They also mention "universal forces" "not of the present."

t.me/ufopediapdf

Since the readings were given in 1928, 1929, and 1930, long before atomic submarines and nuclear reactors, I think nuclear power may be meant, for it is certainly a "universal force" and it may be used for man's conveniences or his destruction.

"in Alta in Atlantis, among those who were of the highest development in the material application of those forces as pertain to the nightside of life, or the ability to apply that of forces not of the present used in many ways for man's own use." (2913-1; Sept. 6, 1928)

Atomic power was not developed until years after 1928.

"in Atlantean land or Poseidia—entity ruled in pomp and power and in understanding of the mysteries of the application of that often termed the nightside of life, or in applying the universal forces as understood in that period." (2897-1; Dec. 15, 1929)

"in Atlantean period of those peoples that gained much in understanding of mechanical laws and application of nightside of life for destruction." (2896-1; May 2,1930)

The following references imply radio and television communication:

"in a land known as Poseidia, a musician in temple, sounds of all nature produced on instruments. Civilization materially higher than today, in position where worshipped by people in a portion of that land." (38-1; June 23, 1928)

"in Atlantis during higher state of civilization, teacher of psychological thought and study, especially that of transmission of thought through ether." (187-1; May 16, 1925)

"in city of Peos in Atlantis—among people who gained understanding of application of nightside of life or negative influences in the earth's spheres, of those who gave much understanding to the manner of sound, voice and picture

t.me/ufopediapdf

and such to peoples of that period." (2856-1; June 7, 1930) This reading, given in 1930, was well before widespread use of TV.)

"in Poseidia the entity dwelt among those that had charge of the storage of the motivative forces from the great crystals that so condensed the lights, the forms of the activities, as to guide the ships in the sea and in the air and in conveniences of the body as television and recording voice." (813-1; Feb. 5, 1935)

It is interesting to note the differences in dates, yet the consistency of the information, of the readings just quoted. They range from 1925 to 1941. As early as 1925 television was implied as commonplace in Atlantis at one time. This reading was given before television was commercially profitable in the United States. It is true that mechanical television schemes were conceived as early as 1884 by P. Nip Kow, and from 1910 to 1930 considerable work was done in the field of mechanical television. However, mechanical systems were abandoned in. favor of electronic ones. The iconoscope was invented by Zwogkin in 1923 and the dissector tube by Farnsworth in 1928. It was later in the 1930's before regular programs were broadcast.

Other readings continued to emphasize technical developments rivaling or exceeding those of our present civilization. Conveniences of all kinds were described; such things would naturally go with highly technological civilization.

"Had to do with mechanics, machinery, application of electrical forces, radiation and heating, commercial application; of same as would be called today." (1003-1; March 6, 1937)

"Name Lus-lu. Ruled as leader in city of Sus—interest in mechanical and chemical forces." (282-2; March 20, 1931)

"Excelled in mechanical appliances of period." (2122-1)

"in Poseidia when Alta in height of civilization—entity in service of country in relation to other countries." (This implies diplomat or ambassador. 234-1;

t.me/ufopediapdf

May 20, 1924)

"in Poseidia, in decorative or art work." (4361-1)

"in Atlantean land at time of development of electrical forces that dealt with transportation of craft from place to place, photographing at a distance, reading inscriptions through walls even at a distance, overcoming gravity itself, preparation of the crystal, the terrible mighty crystal; much of this brought destruction." (519-1; Feb. 20, 1934)

"in Atlantean land before the second destruction when there was the dividing of islands, when the temptations were begun in activities of Sons of Belial and children of Law of One. Entity among those that interpreted the messages received through the crystals and the fires that were to be the eternal fires of nature. New developments in air and water travel are no surprise to this entity as these were beginning development at that period for escape." (3004-1; May 15, 1943)

The date of this statement is significant—it was not until World War II that the potential of the airplane as a vehicle for carrying heavy loads was realized. In 1944 the bureau of agricultural economics of the United States published the results of its experiments in the transportation of lettuce by air from the Salinas Valley in California to Detroit, Mich. and of fresh strawberries and tomatoes from various points south to northern cities. Since then, a wide variety of fresh foods has been shipped by air from western and southern fields to New York, Boston and other eastern markets. By 1950, scheduled U.S. air carriers were flying more than 100,000,000 ton-miles of freight and 80,000,000 ton-miles of express annually.

The following reading was given in 1933. At that time it sounded utterly fantastic and ridiculous. Today atomic power plants are in use and atomic fusion a possibility. Advances in lasers and masers are coming so fast that articles describing them are dated by the time they go to press. The ideas presented in this reading are no longer ridiculous.

"As indicated, the entity was associated with those who dealt with

t.me/ufopediapdf

mechanical appliances and their application, during the experience. And as we find, it was a period when there was much that has not even been thought of yet, in the present experience." (440-5; Dec. 20, 1933)

The next passage quoted from the same reading refers to the "firestone," or a device for producing power. It sounds very much like a fission or fusion process in which heat was converted directly to electrical energy. The application of this energy sounds as if the Atlanteans of the period had solved the problem of the wireless transmission of the power produced. This reading was given in 1933—before the development of atomic power plants, before the discovery of the laser and before anyone dreamed of a fusion process or the idea of containing hot plasma in a magnetic bottle. A layman today could scarcely describe our latest scientific developments any more clearly.

"About the firestone—the entity's activities then made such applications as dealt both with the constructive as well as destructive forces in that period. It would be well that there be given something of a description of this so that it may, be understood better by the entity in the present.

"In the center of a building which would today be said to be lined with nonconductive stone—something akin to asbestos, with ... other nonconductors such as are now being manufactured in England under a name which is well known to many of those who deal in such things. "The building above the stone was oval; or a dome wherein there could be ... a portion for rolling back, so that the activity of the stars—the concentration of energies that emanate from bodies that are on fire themselves, along with elements that are found and not found in the earth's atmosphere.

"The concentration through the prisms or glass (as would be called in the present) was in such manner that it acted upon the instruments which were connected with the various modes of travel through induction methods which made much the [same] character of control as would in the present day be termed remote control through radio vibrations or directions; though the kind of force impelled from the stone acted upon the motivating forces in the crafts themselves.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"The building was constructed so that when the dome was rolled back there might be little or no hindrance in the direct application of power to various crafts that were to be impelled through space—whether within the radius of vision or whether directed under water or under other elements, or through other elements.

"The preparation of this stone was solely in the hands of the initiates at the time; and the entity was among those who directed the influences of the radiation which arose, in the form of rays that were invisible to the eye but acted upon the stones themselves as set in the motivating forces—whether the aircraft were lifted by the gases of the period; or whether for guiding the more-of-pleasure vehicles that might pass along close to the earth, or crafts on the water or under the water.

"These, then, were impelled by the concentration of rays from the stone which was centered in the middle of the power station, or powerhouse (as would be the term in the present).

"In the active forces of these, the entity brought destructive forces by setting up—in various portions of the land—the kind that was to act in producing powers for the various forms of the people's activities in the cities, the towns and the countries surrounding same. These, not intentionally, were tuned too high; and brought the second period of destructive forces to the people in the land—and broke up the land into those isles which later became the scene of further destructive forces in the land." (440-5; Dec. 20, 1933)

The next paragraph of the reading substantiates the idea that atomic power and radioactive forces were in use. It states that the same sort of force was used in treating individuals, which is what we do today with x-rays and radioactive elements.

"Through the same form of fire the bodies of individuals were regenerated: by burning—through application of rays from the stone—the influences that

t.me/ufopediapdf

brought destructive forces to an animal organism. Hence the body often rejuvenated itself; and it remained in that land until the eventual destruction, joining with the peoples who made for the breaking up of the land—or joining with Belial, at the final destruction of the land. In this, the entity lost. At first it was not the intention nor desire for destructive forces. Later it was for ascension of power itself." (440-5; Dec. 20, 1933)

The next paragraph sounds like a description of a magnetic bottle for containing hot plasma or a giant laser.

"As for a description of the manner of construction of the stone: we find it was a large cylindrical glass (as would be termed today), cut with facets in such manner that the capstone on top of it made for centralizing the power or force that concentrated between the end of the cylinder and the capstone itself. As indicated, the records as to ways of constructing same are in three places in the earth, as it stands today: in the sunken portion of Atlantis, or Poseidia, where a portion of the temples may yet be discovered under the slime of ages of sea water—near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida. And (secondly) in the temple records that were in Egypt, where the entity acted later in cooperation with others towards preserving the records that came from the land where these had been kept. Also (thirdly) the records that were carried to what is now Yucatan, in America, where these stones (which they know so little about) are now—during the last few months—being uncovered.

"In Yucatan there is the EMBLEM of same. Let's clarify this, for it may the more easily be found. For they will be brought to this America, these United States. A portion is to be carried, as we find, to the Pennsylvania State Museum. A portion is to be carried to the Washington preservations of such findings; or to Chicago." (440-5; Dec. 20, 1933)

I interpret this last paragraph to mean that some part of a building or temple in Yucatan had an emblem, drawing, or carving of one of these crystals (or firestones) on it. Probably, in 1933, an archeological expedition was engaged in transporting portions of the temple or building stones to the U.S. Possibly, even now, the carving or drawing is reposing unrecognized in the basement of

t.me/ufopediapdf

some museum.

The description of the crystals and the idea of the wireless transmission of power is not as fantastic now as it was in 1933, when this reading was given. Recent advances in solid-state physics have led to the development of masers and lasers which amplify light waves, a form of electromagnetic radiation.

Atomic power plants produce electrical energy. Atomic-powered submarines cruise the seas. Experiments give hope for the magnetic control of plasma that will make possible the production of energy from the fusion process. It has been proven possible to transmit a small amount of power without wires.

Perhaps further advances may create a similar device that can amplify and transmit larger quantities of energy. Anyone familiar with atomic power plants and the production of nuclear energy or with the construction and operation of lasers will probably agree that Edgar Cayce's descriptions would do credit to a non-technical person today. That he was able to describe them to the extent that he did in 1933 is amazing.

At the height of this civilization there were statements about the misuse of power and earnings of destruction to come.

"in Atlantean land during the periods of exodus due to foretelling or foreordination of activities which were bringing about destructive forces. Among those who were not only in Yucatan but in the Pyrenees and Egyptian land, for the manners of transportation and communications through airships of that period were such as Ezekiel described at a much later date." (1859-1; April 7, 1939. See Ezekiel 1:15-25, 10:9-17 RSV.)

"in Poseidia—entity in household of peasant that gave information regarding the upheaval in the mountains that brought destruction to the land." (4353-4; Nov. 26, 1924)

"in Poseidia when Alta ruled earth's forces—lost life in volcanic eruptions." (4219-4; Jan. 23, 1924)

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Atlantis when there were activities that brought about the second upheaval in the land. Entity was what would be in the present the electrical engineer—applied those forces or influences for airplanes, ships, and what you would today call radio for constructive or destructive purposes." (1574-1; April 19, 1938)

Evidently there was dissension among the people at the time of this second destruction as there had been during the first. The following reading refers to this dissension and also mentions atomic energy specifically.

"in Atlantean land during those periods when there were those determining as to whether there would be the application of the laws of the children of One or of Sons of Belial in turning into destructive channels those influences of infinite power as were being gained from the elements as well as from what is termed spiritual or supernatural powers in the present. Entity wavered between choices and when the destruction came about by the use of those rays as were applied for beneficial forces, entity misapplied ability —hence the influence of atomic energies or electrical force of any nature becomes a channel for good or bad today." (1792-2; Feb. 11, 1939)

Note the last sentence. This was a warning to a particular person, but a similar warning was given to many who had Atlantean incarnations, and with the atomic capabilities of man today it is an apt warning for nations as well as for individuals.

"in Atlantean land in city of Poseidon when fires of rebellion caused activities of those in high authority that brought destruction to the land, in charge of communication with Om and Mu." (812-1; Feb. 4, 1935)

Since people knew of the coming destruction, many made plans to escape to other countries.

"in Atlantean land at time of second upheaval, counseled those making exodus to other lands." (1849-2; July 3, 1939)

"in Atlantean land during period of second disturbance—among those

t.me/ufopediapdf

persuaded to go to land of Mayra or what is now Nevada and Colorado." (497-1; Jan. 23, 1934)

An individual who, according to a life reading, had left Atlantis at the time of the second destruction and gone to what is now Peru, asked a question. This is one of the few readings that mention a date.

Q.6: "What was the date of the Peruvian incarnation as given in my Life Reading, and what was the disturbance in the earth as mentioned? Give such details as will clear up this period."

A.6: "As indicated from that just given, the entity was in Atlantis when there was the second period of disturbance—which would be some twenty-two thousand, five hundred (22,500) years before the periods of the Egyptian activity covered by the exodus, or it was some twenty-eight thousand (28,000) years before Christ, see? Then we had a period where the activities in the Atlantean land became more in provinces, or there were small channels through many of the lands.

"And there were those, with the entity and its associates or companions, who left the activities to engage in the building up of the activities in the Peruvian land. For the Atlantean were becoming decadent, or being broken up owing to the disputes between the children of the Law of One and the children of Belial." (470-22; July 5, 1938)

Is there any evidence that man lived in North and South America this long ago? In 1951, newspapers carried an account of discoveries from excavations in the northwestern corner of Colorado. Robert H. Lister, Assistant Professor of Anthropology at Colorado University, is reported to have said that the stone and bone tools uncovered show that an Indian society existed there as long ago as 20,000 B.C.

On March 17, 1959, the Virginian Pilot carried an article by Joseph Alsop entitled "A Cookout in Antiquity". Alsop describes the discovery of the charred bones of a dwarf mammoth on Santa Rosa Island off California, by Dr. Phillip Orr of the Santa Barbara Natural History Museum, Dr. George

t.me/ufopediapdf

Carter of John Hopkins and Dr. Wallance Broeckor of Columbia. Dr. Broeckor took some of the charred bones back to Columbia and obtained a radiocarbon date beyond 27,000 B.C. Alsop mentions other finds which have pushed back the age of man in America. There is the Tule Springs site with a carbon-14 date of 23,800 years ago. There is the Sandia Cave site, dated earlier than Tule Springs. Also mentioned were sites near Dallas, Texas of a camel-eating people. Tests by the Humble Oil Company laboratories dated these remains as 38,000 years old.

A United Press dispatch dated 1954 tells of a find near Sicily Island, Louisiana. A contractor bulldozing gravel in a pit thirty-five feet deep turned up pieces of leg bones, toe bones, part of a knee cap and several pieces of vertebrae. Dr. J.W. West, a geologist and curator of the Louisiana State University Museum, said the discovery may show that man was in this area as long as 50,000 years ago.

Going further south, the New York Times of July 22, 1960, carried an article describing the find of Dr. Juan Armenia Comacho, Director of the Department of Anthropology at the University of Pueblo in Mexico. His find consisted of a 4-1/2" by 6" bone fragment dug out of the soil and gravel about sixty miles southeast of Mexico City. What is unique about this bone fragment is the carving on it. It contains crisp impressions of a primitive horse, a camel and a type of mastodon thought to have been extinct 100,000 years ago. The bone is dated at 30,000 years old. The date is confirmed by Dr. H. Marie Wormington, Curator of Archaeology at the Denver Museum of Natural History. To quote Dr. Wormington, "Only fresh green bone could take the kind of carving we find on this pelvic fragment. The carving could not have been done on fossil bone." The type of creature from which the bone came inhabited the area about 30,000 years ago. Along with the carved fragment Dr. Comacho found other uncarved bone fragments and stone tools such as knives, boring tools, spearheads, etc.

Since man is thought to have entered America from the Bering Straits, the find poses an interesting problem—that route was blocked by a great sheet of ice from 30,000 years ago until about 12,000 years ago.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Another interesting discovery was reported both by the New York Times on April 17, 1966, and Science World on April 15, 1966. Dr. Robert J. Menzies, Director of Duke University's Oceanographic program, and his colleagues were working on the research ship Anton Bruun off the coast of Peru where a great trench, the Milne-Edward Deep, furrows the ocean floor for six hundred miles. The scientists were looking for neopilina, a type of sea mollusk, one of earth's oldest "living fossils." Their dredges in this trench brought up some of the desired specimens, but their deep-sea diving cameras resulted in something unexpected—photographic evidence of what may have been an ancient civilization. The cameras had photographed carved rock columns resting on a muddy plain 6,000 feet under water. The columns were covered with what appeared to be some sort of writing. Nearby, the sonic depth recorder detected strange "lumps" on an otherwise level bottom—ruins of ancient buildings perhaps? The scientists are hopeful that further research will reveal whether a great city once slipped beneath the waves of the Pacific. Dr. Menzies hopes to revisit the area in a type of submarine now being developed by the Navy for deep-sea research. He is quoted as saying that although "the idea of a sunken city in the Pacific seems incredible, the evidence so far suggests one of the most exciting discoveries of the century."

Such discoveries are not confined to newspapers. The 1956 Book of the Year of the Encyclopedia Britannica under "Archeology" lists radiocarbon dates for bones of camel, long-homed bison, horse and mammoth found near Tule Springs, Nevada, along with the tools of man (flints, scrapers, choppers, etc.). The age as determined by W.F. Libby is 23,800 years.

The 1957 edition of this same reference gives similar information for buried bones found on the island of Santa Rosa off the coast of California. The age in this case is 29,650 plus or minus 2500 years.

While not proof of Atlantis, these bits of bones offer evidence that man existed in the parts of the world, as indicated by the Edgar Cayce readings, as long ago as 28,000 B.C. Certainly recent discoveries show that man has been in the New World much longer than was previously believed.

We have looked at life readings relating to the "second period" of

t.me/ufopediapdf

disturbance, or the breaking up of Atlantis into islands. The only date mentioned was 28,000 B.C., but a number of readings indicate great scientific development and migrations east and west to avoid the volcanic eruptions and other disturbances. We have found some recent evidence that man was in the earth at this time, even in the very same places Edgar Cayce's life readings mentioned. However, is there anything to indicate what kind of man he was or that he was anything but a savage? Is there any evidence for scientific development at that period?

New evidence about prehistoric man is found in Geoffrey Bibby's very readable book, The Testimony of the Spade, which deals with archeological explorations in Europe. Most people tend to think of civilization as starting with the Egyptians, and. hitting high spots with the Greeks and Romans. They regard Europe as filled with barbarians and savages. Bibby leads his reader through numerous archeological investigations in Europe and comes up with a number of cultures extending back thousands of years. The fact that European history was not handed down to us in writing does not mean it is not recorded in many ways. Bibby discusses, among other subjects, the cave paintings at Lascaux and Altamira. These caves of Southern France and Spain contain remarkable paintings showing a high degree of artistic ability. Estimates of their age range from 15,000 to 30,000 years. They are attributed to Cro-Magnon man. Cro-Magnon man was not ape-like. Bibby says, "Skull capacity was above modem man. He was about 6’ 6" tall with high forehead, prominent cheek bones and a firm chin. If he is an ancestor of modern man there would appear to have been a process of degeneration from that point to the present day."

Remember references to the Pyrenees in the life readings? Could Cro-Magnon men have been refugees from Atlantis?

The baffling and thought-provoking case of the Piri Reis Maps indicates that scientifically advanced civilizations existed in prehistoric eras. The story of the maps was brought to the attention of the public on August 26, 1956, in a radio broadcast by the Georgetown University Forum, Washington, D.C.* Participating in the broadcast were:

t.me/ufopediapdf

Rev. Daniel Linehan, S.S.—Director of Western Observatory of Boston College, seismologist, and a participant in recent U.S. Navy explorations in Antarctica.

Mr. A.H. Mallery—well-known authority on ancient maps. It was he who "discovered" these maps in the Library of Congress and solved their projection.

Mr. I.I. Walters—Cartographer, formerly with the U.S. Hydrographic office.

* A transcript of the broadcast is in the A.R.E. files at Virginia Beach.

Piri Reis was a Turkish admiral and geographer of the sixteenth century, whose pilot and slave had been on voyages with Columbus. When captured, the pilot had with him a map used by Columbus. Using this and other ancient Greek maps (handed down from the time of Alexander the Great) Piri Reis compiled a world map which shows the coasts of South America, Africa and a portion of Antarctica. Interestingly, the section of Antarctica is shown in an unglaciated condition. Evidently the surveyors who made the original map from which Piri Reis copied his map had performed their survey thousands of years ago, before the land was covered with ice. Even more interesting, Rev. Daniel Linehan, who had conducted seismic surveys in the Antarctic, confirms the amazing accuracy of these ancient maps. Mr. Walters also confirmed the accuracy of Mr. Mallery's ancient maps and said that some of the maps showed mountain ranges in Canada and Alaska that the Army map service once did not have but which have since been found. They also record accurately the sub-glacial topography of Greenland. The statement was made in the broadcast that it would seem impossible for such a mapping feat to have been accomplished without the aid of aerial surveys.

Were the Piri Reis maps copies of older maps made by the Atlanteans with airplanes? Is this another link in the chain of evidence supporting the Edgar Cayce life readings, a chain growing stronger, not weaker, with scientific discoveries in various fields?

Along with their scientific achievements the Atlanteans had their social

t.me/ufopediapdf

problems. The same terms, "Sons of the Law of One" and "Sons of Belial" are used to describe the opposing factions. The basic cause of the friction between the two groups was the same as it had been in the past—selfishness—and the same as it is today.

The following quotations are taken from five readings some of which were given eleven years apart. Each relates a different aspect of what was happening at the time, but the time itself is fixed by a reference to this being "before the second destruction" or before the upheavals that separated the large land mass into islands.

> "in Atlantis before the second upheavals, a priestess in the temple through which mystics studied those tenets of the application of spiritual laws to material things." (3479-2; March 21, 1944)

> "in Atlantean land prior to second upheavals—one sympathetic to lowly workers." (1626-1; June 29, 1938) "in Atlantis before second breaking up of the land—used divine force for gratifying selfish appetites." (3633-1; Jan. 25, 1944)

> "in Atlantean land during period of changing of individuals from double sex or the abilities of progeneration of activities of self—priestess just before the activities of Sons of Belial that brought about period of second destruction, entity aided common people, its consideration brought about worshipfulness to the entity." (2390-1; Nov. 2, 1940)

> "in Atlantean land before period of second turmoils that separated land into islands, in city of Eden in Poseidia among Atlan lands and people during building of temple of Law of One." (390-2; Aug. 15, 1933)

A number of other life readings, also given months and years apart, may be pieced together to glimpse what occurred during this second period of destruction. Whichever group may be blamed for setting in motion forces that led to the ensuing destruction, both suffered.

> "in Atlantean land during second of destructive forces that brought

t.me/ufopediapdf

destruction to those of one faith and to those of Belial, a brother of prince of Atlantis whose name was Atlan." (416-1; Oct. 8, 1933)

"At the time when rebellious forces disputed the acts and laws pertaining to the communication with what is termed in the present 'unseen forces.' Entity saw upheavals from destructive forces from the prisms, activities that brought fires to the surface from nature's storehouse." (820-1; Feb. 8, 1935)

This reference to "prisms" probably refers to the "crystals" described in other readings. The description of these crystals sounds as if Edgar Cayce was trying to describe what is known today as a laser or maser.

The next few quotations from individual readings given years apart confirm and amplify statements in other readings such as:

1. During this second period of destruction the Atlantean land mass was divided into islands.
2. Strife between groups characterized or even brought on this destruction.
3. Much of the discord centered around the attitudes towards the "things" or those of low estate.

"in Atlantean land when turmoils and strife arose from rejections of tenets of Law of One, and there was egress from that city of the Poseidian land when upheavals began." (813-1; Feb. 5, 1935)"in Atlantean land when rebellions brought about separation in the isles and upheavals in the lands—aided in bringing the beauties of life as well as necessities to peoples." (441-1; Nov. 14, 1933)

The next two quotations are from readings given ten years apart. The phraseology is different but they probably refer to incarnations near the same period of time. Certainly they refer to the same problem.

"Of upper classes in Poseidian land, belittled self for better understanding between those that ruled and those that supplied necessities." (280-1; Feb. 22, 1933) "in Atlantean land during period of disturbances between Sons of Belial and Sons of Law of One, one of priests creating better conditions for

t.me/ufopediapdf

the 'things' or those used as laboring people in those periods." (3034-1;-May 28, 1943)

The following reading probably also refers to the same era.

"in Atlantean land when there were those disturbances due to confusion arising between those in authority that would make for the universality of knowledge of all nature and those that held for caste or position." (1302-2; Dec. 22, 1936)

These readings indicate dissensions caused by social problems. The reference to the "things" imply that these creations probably had the status of slaves and were treated more like slaves or robots than human beings. Evidently one group, the Sons of Belial, wanted to keep these creatures in a state of slavery, while the other group (the Sons of the Law of One) wanted to treat these creatures like the entrapped souls they were and help them regain a comprehension of their relationship with God.

Some of the readings become quite specific about the problems.

"in Atlantis when there were turmoils between children of Law of One and Sons of Belial, found Sons of Belial desirable for gratification of material emotions and desires." (3376-2; Nov. 22, 1943)

At this point it might be well to quote from a reading that not only indicates a high development of psychic ability at this period of Atlantean history, but gives more details on the warring factions of that long-ago age. Also in this reading are statements regarding those who had pushed themselves into matter for self-gratification only, who had lost self-control and become as "things." Edgar Cayce began the reading by saying:

"In giving the interpretation of the records, or a biographical interpretation of the experiences of the entity during the Atlantean sojourn, something of the history and conditions at the time should be comprehended—if the

t.me/ufopediapdf

interpretation is to be in terms of present-day experiences.

"Through that particular period of experiences in Atlantis, the children of the Law of One—including this entity, Rhea, as the high priestess—were giving periods to the concentration of thought for the use of the universal forces, through the guidance or direction of the saints (as would be termed today).

"There are few terms in the present that would indicate the state of consciousness, save that, through the concentration of the group mind of the children of the Law of One, they entered into a fourth-dimensional consciousness—or were absent from the body." (2464- 2)

The reading goes on to indicate that such group meditation, prayer or concentration together promoted knowledge and understanding within the group. It sounds as if such activity resulted in a sort of tapping of the subconscious and using powers of the mind not normally used in the conscious state. The same reading later refers to those who used

"individuals and material things for self-aggrandizement or indulgence without due consideration for the freedom of choice or decision by those who were then, in a physical experience, in that state of evolution of developing their mental abilities for single or separate activity." (2464-2)

Later on, the reading describes something of the consciousness of the individuals in that state of evolution or development referred to as "things."

"Those individuals who had through their sojourns in the earth as souls pushed into matter as to become separate entities, without the consideration of principle or the ability of self-control, might be compared to the domestic pets of today—as the present development of the horse, the mule, the dog, the cat.

"This is NOT intended to indicate that there is transmigration or transmutation of the soul from animal to human, but the comparison is made as to trait, as to mind, as to how those so domesticated in the present are dependent upon their masters for that consideration of their material as well

t.me/ufopediapdf

as mental welfare—yet in each there is still the instinct, the predominant nature of that class or group-soul impregnation into which it has pushed itself for self-expression." (2464-2; Nov. 13, 1941)

Evidently some wanted to keep these creatures in their place as slaves or robots to be used for their own pleasure and convenience while others wanted to see them develop to higher states of consciousness. Disputes arose over whether these "things" were to be exploited or to be made equals with those endowed with spiritual understanding.

The preceding reading gives a further explanation of the difference in attitude of the "Sons of the Law of One" and the "Sons of Belial," a difference that we might summarize today as like that between "those who follow Christ" and "those who follow self." The following paragraph, which was also in this reading, states that these same problems remain to this day.

"For, as it remains in the present day: That declaration made and those influences entertained, whether for construction or destruction, depend upon the spirit with which the declaration was made.

"In other words, with what spirit do ye declare thyself? That in conformity with the universal consciousness, the law of love? Or that of hate, dissension, contention—which brings or produce burdens upon thy fellow associates?

"For the law of love is unchangeable, in that as ye do it to the least of thy fellows, ye do it to thy Maker." (2464-2; Nov. 13, 1941)

The three readings next quoted amplify the concepts just described. Also they are very characteristic of the consistency of the Edgar Cayce data. One was given in January of 1944, one in June of 1944, and one ten years previously. Yet they so obviously refer to the same period of time in Atlantis that they might have been given ten minutes apart. It is this consistency that lends authenticity to the amazing data that poured from Edgar Cayce's subconscious.

"in Atlantis during what was known as the second breaking up of the land

t.me/ufopediapdf

> [the entity was] among children of Law of One, yet embraced many activities of Sons of Belial. As bidden by ones in authority there should be little mixing of groups in efforts to establish, to use offspring as beasts of burden, or workers in clay or in mills." (5245-1; June 3, 1944)

> "a priest of the Law of One pitted self against many of those things that were presented by a people that were being drawn gradually into self-indulgence. This was during the time when there was the breaking up of the Atlantean land. When there was then waging of the eternal Laws of One with those that worshipped Belial—and those that worshipped the satisfying of physical desire—those that worshipped ease and pleasure in a material world." (640-1; Aug. 22, 1934) "in Atlantis during period of second upheaval when Sons of Belial and Sons of Law of One made those great changes in the application of the Law of One to material benefits or for the special privileged." (3654-1; Jan. 22, 1944)

This second period of destruction did not entirely destroy Atlantis, according to the Edgar Cayce readings. The land was split into islands. Some lost their lives and some migrated elsewhere, but many stayed and for a while things quieted down. A high state of civilization continued, for electricity is mentioned and atomic energy implied.

This may have been the period of polar shifting, for climatic changes from temperate to torrid are suggested by "the shifting of the activities of the earth itself."

> "in that land now known as the Atlantean during those days when there were the attempts of those to bring quiet, to bring order out of the chaos by the destructive forces that had made for the eruptions in the land, that had divided the lands and had changed not only the temperate to a more torrid region but by the shifting of the activities of the earth itself—that had made the records of those things whereby there might be the cleansing of the body from the pollutions of the world or of the animal kingdom." (884-1; April 9, 1935)

Other readings given years apart surely refer to the same era. Scientific advancement is indicated by allusions to "electrical forces" and radioactive

t.me/ufopediapdf

rays are implied. Also the "things" are again mentioned.

> "in Atlantean land when there were the attempts to reconstruct the activities of the people after the second of upheavals or breaking up, of the land or continent—applied materially electricity or electrical forces." (1861-2; Nov. 23, 1939)

> "in Atlantis during time of readjustment from period of second destruction." (5096-1; April 18, 1944)

> "in Atlantean land just after second breaking up of the land owing to misapplication of divine laws upon those things of nature or of the earth; when there were the eruptions from the second using of those influences that were for man's own development, yet becoming destructive forces to flesh when misapplied." (1298-1; Nov. 27, 1936)

> "in Atlantis during those periods between the second and last upheaval when there was great antagonism between the Sons of Belial and the Sons of the Law of One—a priestess to the laboring ones, made overtures to the peoples for the acknowledging of the laborers and to make their experience easier—those laborers were considered by many as 'things' rather than individual souls." (1744-1; Nov. 12, 1938)

This last quotation brings us to the end of Atlantean civilization and to the final destruction of the remaining islands of a once great continent.

This, I believe, is the destruction alluded to by Plato. Here the remnant of a once vast civilization, still capable of scientific achievement, is plagued by the problems of selfishness and man's inhumanity to man, problems that beset it from the beginning. In fact, the problems man faces today seem to differ little from those he faced when first he entered materiality.

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 5

-

The Final Destruction

A great many of the life readings deal with this period of time—the final destruction of Atlantis and parallel activity in Egypt. In fact, about fifty percent of all the life readings mentioning Atlantis are concerned with this era. There are several reasons. Probably most important is that Edgar Cayce, according to his own life readings, had an incarnation in Egypt at this time.

Many persons closely associated with Edgar Cayce also had life readings, and these people too had Egyptian incarnations then. This Egyptian period of association was influencing their present lives. Consider the following:

> Q.6: "Have I known any of the people in a former life with whom I have come in contact in this life?"
>
> A.6: "Most [of those] we meet. We meet few people by chance but all are opportunities in one experience or another. We are due them or they are due us certain considerations." (3246-1)

Thus, according to the Edgar Cayce readings, it is likely rather than unlikely that we have known in past lives most of the people with whom we associate in the present life.

Many of the life readings, although they mention Atlantis, are concerned with happenings in Egypt having to do with Atlanteans who migrated there during the final destruction of the remaining islands. The few quotes I have selected from the many life readings involving Egyptian pre-history indicate the time of the final Atlantean disaster and the fact that, as in the past, the Atlanteans went to

t.me/ufopediapdf

various other countries to the east and to the west. The time of these events is so remote (over 10,000 years ago) that few records remain. Those that do are either undiscovered or unrecognized.

Some of the life readings, such as the following, simply mention the third or final destruction:

> "... in the Atlantean land before the third destruction—assisted Alta, the scribe, in preparing a history of the land." (339-1; May 27, 1933)

Others are more specific and mention dates and places to which some of the inhabitants fled to avoid the imminent disaster.

> "... in Atlantis during periods of the breaking up of the land. Set sail for Egypt, but ended up in the Pyrenees in what are now Portuguese, French and Spanish lands. In Calais may still be seen the marks in the chalk cliffs of the entity's followers as attempts [were made] to create a temple activity for the followers of the Law of One. First to establish a library of knowledge in 10,300 B.C. in what later became Alexandria in Egypt." (315-4; June 13, 1934)

The above gives a specific date and also mentions "marks in the chalk cliffs at Calais" which exist today (or which did exist in June 1934, when the reading was given).

The final exodus from Atlantis seems to have been organized. It took place over a longer period of time than Plato indicated. This is illustrated by these two extracts from life readings given about three years apart:

> "With the realization of the children of the Law of One that there was to be the final breaking up of the Poseidian-Atlantean lands, there were the emigrations with many of the leaders to the various lands." (1007-3; June 26, 1938)

> "... in the Atlantean land when there was the breaking up of the isles and it

t.me/ufopediapdf

had been given out that those that would or were to be saved must journey to the various centers to which the leaders had been given the passports. [The entity was] among those that came first to what is now the Pyrenees and later to the activities, after they had been set up. years before, in the Egyptian land." (633-2; July 26, 1935)

Not all of the Atlantean came east to Europe and Africa. Many, according to the life readings, traveled west to. the Americas.

This is deduced from two readings given five years apart. Both refer to migrations westward to escape the final destruction of Atlantis.

"in the Atlantean land during those periods when there were the activities that brought about the last destruction through the warring of Sons of Law of One and Sons of Belial—among those sent to what later became the Yucatan land of the Mayan experiences." (1599-1; May 28, 1938)

"in Atlantean land when there were those-periods of the last upheavals or the disappearance of the isles of Posedia. [The entity was] among those who went to what later became known as the Inca land—the Peruvian land as called in the present." (3611-1; Dec. 31, 1943)

In the following excerpts are hints that some record of these migrations may be discovered:

"in Atlantis when there was the breaking up of the land, came to what was called the Mayan land or what is now Yucatan—entity was the first to cross the water in the plane or air machine of that period." (1710-3; April 12, 1939)

"in land now known as Yucatan, when there were establishments from Atlantean land—entity in temple as a recorder—were periods of dissension with those in authority; when there were the decisions of most of the people to join with the movement to what is now portions of Arizona—entity chose to remain—records may eventually be discovered again." (5245-1; June 3, 1944)

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Atlantean land during period of egress before final destruction—coordinated departure activities—journeyed to Central America where some of the temples are being uncovered today [1935]—began practice of cremation, ashes may be found in one of temples prepared for same." (914-1; May 1, 1935)

At the time of these life readings, it was believed that man had been in North and South America for only a few thousand years. This last reading was given in 1935. On February 10, 1935, the Washington Herald carried a full-page article about the recent discoveries of F.A. Mitchell Hedges. Mitchell-Hedges, a noted British explorer, and a member of the Maya Committee of the British Museum, had found traces of a civilization on islands off the coast of Central America. This civilization, he stated, "may be a remnant of the fabled Atlantis." The British Museum avoided any reference to Atlantis, but officially stated that "this is an early culture from which the early forms of culture were diffused over Central America." The Museum of the American Indian, Heye Foundation, New York, concurred with the findings of the British Museum according to the newspaper article and wrote Mitchell-Hedges:

"Your own observations and the U.S. Government surveys in Nicaragua prove conclusively that at some remote period a tremendous earth movement of cataclysmic force must have taken place in that part of the world—and your excavations have actually unearthed the cultural artifacts of a prehistoric people that existed prior to that earth movement—your discoveries open up an entirely new vista in regard to the ancient civilizations of the American continent."

On October 4, 1959, the New York Herald Tribune carried an article about the discovery of archeological sites in Colombia in the Andes. These sites, characterized by unusual statues, are described as "an archeological mystery for which no definite chronological or cultural links to other known civilizations have been established."

The San Jose News of February 13, 1964, carried an article describing finds in the Teohuacan Valley 150 miles south of Mexico City. Several different phases of inhabitation were uncovered. Radiocarbon dates of 7200 B.C. for

t.me/ufopediapdf

the early periods were established but Dr. MacNeish, archeologist for the Robert S. Peabody Foundation, stated that the first occupants may have been in the area three or four thousand years earlier—that is, 10,000 to 11,000 years B.C.

A discussion of ancient civilizations in the Americas is to be found in a four-column article in the New York Times, December 3, 1961. W. P. Luce describes a modem air tour of Mexico's ancient ruins, and gives details of an archeological site thirty-two miles from Mexico City, so old that even the Aztecs knew nothing about its origin. This is Teotihuacan, the site of the Pyramid of the Sun. The pyramid and its surrounding buildings were ruins hundreds of years before the arrival of. Cortez. The pyramid itself has been reconstructed into a-structure as tall as a twenty-story skyscraper. From the top one may view a beautiful valley filled with the remains of the once-great Teotihuacan culture. These people were excellent sculptors and painters as well as architects and engineers. Luce says the sculptured representations of the feathered serpent are fashioned with as much talent as the gargoyles on Notre Dame in Paris. The arrangements of the citadel and flanking buildings show a good sense of proportion. However, these ruins raise more questions than they answer. No one knows who built them or why or what happened to the builders.

The following reading sheds some light on the ancestors of the Maya, Inca, Aztec and other old civilizations of Central and South America. It indicates that many different influences have injected themselves into this area, some from Atlantis, some from the Pacific region, and thousands of years later a Mosaic influence. The mound builders of early America apparently came up from Central America.

HLC: "You will give an historical treatise on the origin and development of the Mayan civilization, answering questions."

Mr. C: "Yes. In giving a record of the civilization in this particular portion of the world, it should be remembered that more than one has been and will be found as research progresses. That which we find would be of particular interest would be that which superseded the Aztec civilization, that was so

t.me/ufopediapdf

ruthlessly destroyed or interrupted by Cortez.

"In that preceding this we had rather a combination of sources, or a high civilization that was influenced by injection of forces from other channels, other sources, as will be seen, or may be determined by that which may be given.

"From time as counted in the present we would turn back to 10,600 years before the Prince of Peace came into the land of promise, and find a civilization being disturbed by corruption from within to such measures that the elements join in bringing devastation to a stiff-necked and adulterous people.

"With the second and third upheavals in Atlantis, there were individuals who left those lands and came to this particular portion then visible.

"But, understand, the surface was quite different from that which would be viewed in the present. For rather than being a tropical area, it was more of the temperate, and quite varied in the conditions and positions of the face of the areas themselves.

"In following such a civilization as a historical presentation, it may be better understood by taking into consideration the activities of an individual or group—or their contribution to such a civilization. This of necessity, then, would not make for a complete historical fact, but rather the activities of an individual and the followers, or those that chose one of their own as leader.

"Then, with the leavings of the civilization in Atlantis (in Poseidia, more specific), Iltar—with a group of followers that had been of the household of Atlan, the followers of the worship of the ONE—with some ten individuals—left this land Poseidia, and came westward, entering what would now be a portion of Yucatan. And there began, with the activities of the peoples there, the development into a civilization that rose much in the same manner as that which had been in the Atlantean land. Others had left the land later. Others had left earlier. There had been the upheavals also from the land of Mu, or Lemuria, and these had their part in the changing or there was the injection of

t.me/ufopediapdf

their tenets in the varied portions of the land, which was much greater in extent until the final upheaval of Atlantis, or the islands that were later upheaved, when much of the contour of the land in Central America and Mexico was changed to that similar in outline to that which may be seen in the present.

"The first temples that were erected by Iltar and his followers were destroyed at the period of change physically in the contours of the land. That now being found, and a portion already discovered that has lain in waste for many centuries, was then a combination of those peoples from Mu, Oz, and Atlantis." (5750-1; Nov. 12, 1933)

As I understand the preceding, man had migrated to South and Central America and to the western part of North America from Atlantis and from lands in the Pacific Ocean. This had taken place from 28,000 B.C. (the time of the second upheavals in Atlantis) to around 10,000 B.C. (the time of the final destruction of Atlantis). During the final destruction, some of the settled portions of Central and South America sank and the Caribbean area assumed its present land contours.

The inhabitants of Central and South America were now a mixture of those who had come earlier from Atlantis and the Pacific area and those who had come at the final destruction of Atlantis, as indicated by the following paragraph from the same reading (5750-1).

"Hence, these places partook of the earlier portions of that peoples called the Incal; though the Incals were themselves the successors of those of Oz, or Og, in the Peruvian land, and Mu in the southern portions of that now called California and Mexico and southern New Mexico in the United States."

This was not the end of migrations to the Americas, though, for the same reading continues with a statement suggesting a Mosaic influx.

"This again found a change when there were the injections from those peoples that came with the division of the peoples in that called the promised land. Hence we may find in these ruins that which partakes of the Egyptian,

t.me/ufopediapdf

Lemurian and Oz civilizations, and the later activities partaking even of the Mosaic activities." (5750-1)

The reading then discusses the type of ruins characteristic of each period. Some circular stones, used in connection with religious ceremonies, are said to date back to early descendants of the Atlanteans.

The pyramids and altars before the doors of temples were associated with other groups. Much later there was supposedly a Jewish or Mosaic influence.

The intermingling of various groups resulted in a mixed civilization which developed in Yucatan and Mexico near where Mexico City stands today. Some of these people migrated to the southwestern United States. Others later moved into the central and eastern portions of America and became what is referred to as the Mound Builders.

Some corroboration of these statements from Edgar Cayce's life reading maybe found in the Encyclopedia Britannica (Vol. 12, 1954) in the section "Indians of North America." In a discussion of the Indians in various parts of the United States there is the statement, "The American Indian appears not to represent a homogeneous racial stock, though it has been customary so to describe him.... It is likely that the peopling of the American continents was accomplished over a long period of time, in successive waves of migration. Moreover, these succeeding waves were doubtless composed of people of different points of origin, quite likely of different language stock, and certainly of nonhomogeneous physical types." Turning again to the Book of the Hopi by Frank Waters, the destruction of the third world sounds very much like the final destruction of Atlantis. Hopi myth and legend describe this third world as one of a rapidly increasing population, in which great cities were created and crafts flourished. One tribe made a "patuwvota" (shield of hide) which could fly through the air with people on it and this was used in warfare. The people became so corrupt, wicked and warlike that their world was destroyed, this time by a great flood. "Waves higher than mountains rolled in on the land and continents broke asunder and sank beneath the seas." Some were saved by traveling in boats from island to island until they reached a great land. The Hopi legends continue with the migrations of various clans. There are

t.me/ufopediapdf

indications in symbols and stories which have been handed down that the ancestors of the Hopi were related to the Mound Builders and that various clans and tribes migrated to the southwestern United States from a land to the south. The legendary history in this Book of the Hopi, first published in 1963, agrees uncannily with material given in life readings twenty to thirty years previously.

Volume 15 of the Encyclopedia Britannica describes the Mound Builders as being prehistoric inhabitants of America. Some of their mounds are quite impressive in size. One in Ohio, representing a serpent, is 1348 feet long. The jaws of the snake are seventy-five feet across; the body is thirty feet wide and five feet high. Other mounds in Wisconsin are gigantic earthen figures of birds, mammals and reptiles. The purpose of the mounds is not known—they are supposed to be totemic. Other type mounds are found in Tennessee along with graves. A study of the skulls from the mounds proves these Stone Age men were not all of one race.

This reading (5750-1) concerning the early inhabitants of America raises as many questions as it answers, but recent discoveries are pushing back the age of man in the Americas and uncovering evidence for pre-Columbian communication between the hemispheres.

To those who have studied the data in the A.R.E. files it is no longer surprising that recent research keeps turning up evidence for ancient peoples in the areas designated by Edgar Cayce in life readings given over thirty years ago.

In the April 28th, 1967, issue of the New York Times, there is an article about finds of American and Mexican archeologists at Puebla, a town about one hundred miles southeast of Mexico City. Stone tools, "generally unlike any other known New World artifacts," were discovered in an old river bed. Also found in the same strata were remains of Ice Age animals such as antelope, wolf, horses, camels and sloths. Overlaying the tools and bones was a layer of ash from Ixtacihuall, a famous Mexican volcano. Carbon 14 tests by the U.S. Geological Survey of a tree burned in the ash fall dates the fall at more than 40,000 years ago. Snail and clam shells in a nearby strata, thought to be about

t.me/ufopediapdf

the same age as the bones and tools, were dated at more than 35,000 years old.

The Times reporter who interviewed one of the archeologists by phone quotes her as saying, "We have no hints of the type of peoples who might have inhabited the area."

This same reading (5750-1) closes on a note of prophecy in answer to a question:

> Q.4: "In which pyramid or temple are the records mentioned in the readings given through this channel on Atlantis, in April, 1932?" (This refers to the 364 series of readings.)
>
> A.4: "As given, that temple was destroyed at the time there was the last destruction in Atlantis.
>
> "Yet, as the time draws nigh when the changes are to come about, there may be the opening of those three places where the records are one, to those that are the initiates in the knowledge of the One God:
>
> "The temple by Iltar will then rise again. Also there will be the opening of the temple or hall of records in Egypt, and those records that were put into the heart of the Atlantean land may also be found there—that have been kept, for those that are of that group. The records are One." (5750-1; Nov. 12, 1933)

The discovery of any sort of records pertaining to Atlantis, besides causing an uproar in the archeological field, should offer conclusive validation of Edgar Cayce's Atlantean life readings.

Some Atlanteans came directly to Egypt. But others went first to what is now Spain or Portugal, particularly the Pyrenees region. This fact is mentioned in readings given ten years apart.

"in Atlantean land when there was knowledge that there soon was to be the

t.me/ufopediapdf

destruction of that land and there were attempts of individuals to leave the land. Entity among those who went to Egypt." (708-1; Oct. 25, 1934)

"among Atlanteans who first came to Egypt, journeyed to what is now a portion of Portugal or the Pyrenees where some Atlanteans had set up temple activity, aided in decorations of temple." (1123-1; Feb. 19, 1936) "in Atlantis when there was the breaking up of the land—among those that went to what is now the Spanish land; while many changed to the Egyptian land the entity remained in Pyrenees and established those tenets and truths that aided much until hordes from the African land brought destruction to those people." (3541-1; Jan. 10, 1944)

"in Atlantis at time of disputes when many sent to many lands, [the entity] a mathematician, came to Pyrenees, journeyed through the air, later came to Egypt." (This reading mentions later that this person became famous as a builder of dams and buildings. 2677-1; Jan. 27, 1942)

The final destruction of Atlantis, or the remaining islands, may have been sudden and violent, but evidently the people had warnings of what might happen. Individual references in the Edgar Cayce life readings indicate an organized exodus. The survivors attempted to continue their way of life in their new homes, as we can see by the various occupations listed in readings referring to this period.

"conducted people from Atlantis to Egypt previous to last destruction—worked with adorning buildings with gems and precious stones." (955-1; July 20, 1935) "among those who came from Atlantis, [to Egypt], in command of the fleets or ships, explored along waterways." (797-1)

"among those who journeyed from Atlantean land to Egypt, entity young at time, aided in development of mechanical appliances for cutting stone, etc." (1177-1) "came to Egypt from Pyrenees land, hence came with latter portion of those from Atlantean land." (1458-1) "in Egyptian land when there was the entering of those that sought aid or refuge from turmoil arising in native land. The entity among those that came from Atlantean land and aided in replenishing and rebuilding of the temple service, for entity was of

t.me/ufopediapdf

household that followed Law of One." (439-1; Nov. 13, 1933)

"in Atlantean land when divisions arose with destruction coming upon the land, chose to go with groups going to Egypt, what would be known as a chemist, aided in making lands of the Nile more productive." (1842-1; March 14, 1939)

In order to understand the extracts concerning this era, we should know something of what was happening in Egypt at this time. Judging from material gathered from a number of individual and general life readings covering this period, it seems that from between 10,000 and 11,000 B.C. a tribe from the Carpathian region invaded and conquered Egypt. One of the leaders of this tribe was a priest named Ra-Ta. Ra-Ta was Edgar Cayce (or Edgar Cayce was Ra-Ta, depending upon your point of view). In Egypt Ra-Ta's religious teachings attracted a large following. However, there was already political friction in Egypt and tension between the ruling classes and the native Egyptians. Ra-Ta was caught up in this political intrigue, and after a native rebellion, he was banished for nine years to what is now Abyssinia.

At the height of the confusion refugees began arriving in Egypt from Atlantis. The Atlanteans, scientifically more advanced than the Egyptians, found little in common with the inhabitants of Egypt, and began to set up their old way of life. Leaders of the ruling class and leaders of the native rebellion soon realized that these incoming Atlanteans with their superior scientific knowledge and radically different social and religious views posed a new threat. A leader had to be found, around whom the people could rally, to turn the power of the Atlanteans into constructive channels. In an effort to bring some order out of the chaos the leaders in power decided to recall the priest from banishment. Only he might correlate the activities of all these conflicting groups. This move was successful and with the cooperation of the rulers of Egypt, the priest, the Atlanteans and the natives there ensued a period of great advancement in human relations. The then civilized portions of the world enjoyed a period of moral, mental, spiritual and physical development.

Combination hospital and educational institutions (called the Temple of Sacrifice and the Temple of Beauty) were set up, and probably functioned like

t.me/ufopediapdf

the psychiatric wing of a modem hospital. There the masses flocked for mental as well as physical therapy. Evidently, besides low mental development and/or lack of moral judgment and self-control, some people classed as servants or "things" or "automatons" had physical deformities linking them to the animal world. They may have had tails, feathers, or scales. This was a holdover from the early projection of souls into materiality for selfish purposes at which time monstrosities as well as creatures of beauty were created. It seems that these institutions of physical and psychic healing were successful; in fact, there was a worldwide dissemination of ideas, knowledge and teachings. The few dates given concerning this period. indicate that all this took place 10,000 to 11,000 years B.C.

Information on this period was collected from life readings of both Atlantean and early Egyptian incarnations under the headings Migrations to Egypt, Recall of the Priest, Correlation of Activities, Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice, Records and Dates. A great number of quotations from individual life readings, many given years apart, lend these events an aura of reality. I cannot, at this time, "prove" this material is history, not fiction. But I don't think anyone can disprove it. And Edgar Cayce insists that records exist of the Atlantean civilization. Since he has been accurate in the past, I should not be surprised if some day these records are discovered.

Let us look at the collection of readings mentioning migrations to the Pyrenees and to Egypt.

> "in Egypt but of the Atlantean people when there was the exodus to what is now the Spanish or Pyrenees land, and then to Egypt. With the establishing of the coalition between Egyptians and Atlanteans aided in preparations for vocational guidance, for various groups." (2916-1; Feb. 11, 1943)

> "in Spanish land when there were those who were interpreters of the seal through which elements were used for heat, power, electrical forces. Thus none of the modern conveniences area mystery at all, even though they may not be understood, for entity has expected to see same again." (3574-2; Jan. 20, 1944)

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Egypt when there were gatherings of those that had escaped from the land that was destroyed or the Atlantean land. Entity persuaded many to make for activities that would preserve to the people what would be recipes, placards, drawings, etc. These were first of such to be brought to Egyptian natives and first attempts to make for a written language." (516-2; Feb. 24, 1934)

Various occupations were mentioned indicating an advanced civilization.

"came into Egypt from Atlantis when very young in years, became what today would be an instructor in psychological tests." (1751-1; Nov. 18, 1938) "an Atlantean who came to Egypt, aided in styling for dress and conveniences for home." (1120-1; Feb. 13, 1936)

There is an indication that many of the native Egyptians of that period were deficient physically, mentally or morally.

"in Egyptian land when there were those people from Atlantis who had come into the land—the third Atlantean child born in Egypt—to many of the natives, to many who followed the teachings of Ra-Ta it was a curiosity for it was perfect in body, in form and in color." (3645-1; Jan. 15, 1944)

"came into Egypt when the children of the Law of One realized there was to be the breaking up of the Poseidian or Atlantean land." This reading mentions attempts to coordinate teachings with priest of that period, mentions establishment of Temple of Sacrifice and Temple Beautiful —"these offered a channel for purging body and mind as a school or hospital would today." (1007-3; June 26, 1938)

"among Atlantean who came into Egypt during time of return of priest and the establishment of penal law as well as moral and spiritual law." (1007-1; Sept. 20, 1935)

The following extracts refer to the banishment and recall of the priest. Note the consistency of statements made in life readings for separate individuals, readings which were given over a period of five years.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Egypt, one of the guards sent with priest to what is now Abyssinian land during nine years of priest's banishment." (1650-1; July 29, 1938)

"in Egypt during turmoils, banishment of priest and gatherings from Atlantean land—came from Parthenian or Persian lands from which the conquerors then of Egypt had come." (1472-1; Nov. 6, 1937)

"in Egypt, gave first consideration for unifying the land by return of priest and the acceptance of activities of those from Atlantean land." (1767-2; Jan 8, 1939) "in Egypt when there were attempts to induce the king to recall the priest—aided in correlating with Atlantean and general populace the reasons for recall of priest." (2834-1; Oct. 27, 1942)

The following extract, given for a prayer group (some of whom were associated with Edgar Cayce in Egypt), gives more details of the recall of the priest and activities in Egypt during that period.

"When the Atlanteans in that experience began to influence the spiritual and moral life of the Egyptians, during those turmoils which had arisen through the Rebellions as indicated, there came that desire, that purpose—especially on the part of the natives, as well as those who had been adherents partly to the tenets of the priest—that the priest be returned, that there might be a better understanding. For the native leaders, especially, realized that their own activities or representation in the spiritual, moral and religious life would be destroyed if there was the adhering to the tenets being presented by the Atlanteans.

"And, as might be termed in the present, some indicated that the priest alone would be a match for those activities of some of the stronger or more forward Atlanteans. For they had brought with them (as had the priest) many things, or individuals, or entities, that were without purpose, or merely automatons, to labor or act for the leaders in the various spheres of activity. [Evidently even at this relatively late date there were still in existence a number of creatures used as slaves. These beings were discussed in previous chapters.]

t.me/ufopediapdf

"And, as the natives found, such beings were being classified or fudged to be such as many of the natives of the land. Hence there were overtures made to the ruler, and to those in authority with same, that the priest be recalled.

"With the return of the priest there began the choosing as to who was to be considered in authority, in the spiritual precepts. And there was the activity of the priest in choosing entities, individuals from all walks of life, all stations—whether in authority in the political or the economic, or the general affairs of the land." (2814-3)

The wisdom of the Egyptians in recalling the priest was soon justified. Not only did the political tension relax, but the priest began establishing institutions for the hospitalization and education of the "things"—the beings who were used as slaves.

"Thus, as has been indicated, there arose the needs for the Temple of Sacrifice, where entities, individuals, might offer themselves for the purification of their bodies, that they first might be channels through which there might come entities, souls, manifesting in the earth with the entire activity of body, mind and soul. It was the same intent as had been the purpose of the priest, in the choice of that individual through whom the pure race, the pure activities of a better purpose might be made manifest.

"This, to be sure, caused a great deal of discussion, dissension, among the leaders in those groups of the Atlanteans. Thus, as has been indicated, there were the needs for the priest to enter into that period of medication, of setting himself aside, purifying self through continuous prayer, continuous seeking, continuous opening of those forces.

"Thus we had the priest's rejuvenation, or the turning back of age as it were, or those conditions which would hinder the activities. And this began that period in which even members of the present Prayer Group prayed and meditated with the entity, not in companionship, to be sure, but in their OWN desire that there might be a unifying of the purposes, the desires." (281-43)

The reading goes on to describe the Temple Beautiful and Temple of

t.me/ufopediapdf

Sacrifice by

"comparing same to the present hospitals where there might be operative measures used for the removal of such things as tumors, breaks, growths or the like. "The Temple of Sacrifice was a physical experience, while the Temple Beautiful was rather of the mental, in which there was the spiritualization—not idolizing, but crystallizing of activities or services to a special purpose—or specializing in preparation for given officers of activity." (281-43; Nov. 1, 1939)

The following extracts refer to the recall of the priest and also hint at the type of activity associated with his recall. Whether the readings were given seven days apart or six years apart, they are consistent in their description of the activities taking place in Egypt and Atlantis at this period.

"made trips to and from Poseidian or Atlantean land during times of turmoils when many individuals and groups went to and from Atlantis—settled in Egypt after restoration of priest Ra-Ta." (423-3; Jan. 22, 1934)

"priestess in temple in Atlantis, when there was the breaking up of peoples owing to destructive forces went into Egypt, aided in recall of priest." (1042-2; April 11, 1936)

All of these extracts from different individual life readings refer to the Egyptian priest specifically.

"in Atlantis when there was rebellions by children of Belial and preparations for leaving because of upheavals and influences that were to bring about the complete destruction—journeyed to what is now a part of Spain, later to the Egyptian land, with recall of priest aided in correlation of activities." (2283-1; June 14, 1940)

"in Egypt during period of reconstruction when priest returned for bringing order out of chaos, by rebellions of natives as well as theological activities of Atlantean. Entity active in aiding individuals not only to become better channels for propagation of families but in vocational guidance." (2272-1;

t.me/ufopediapdf

June 7, 1940)

The next four extracts are most specific regarding activities in the temples.

"in Egypt in periods of rebellion [mentions banishment of priest, advent of Atlanteans and recall of priest and reconciliations] entity active in hospitalization for variations in physical or physiognomy of race." (2940-1; March 21, 1943)

"in Egypt—active in clarifying how there might be political, material, spiritual progress through recall of priest." (2946-2; May 16, 1943)

"in Egyptian land during those periods of reconstruction; for the entity was among the Atlanteans who came into the land—though not outwardly active in the disputes that arose. With the re-establishing of the priest and the variations wrought by the reconstruction in the various temples or the various means for changing the characteristics of groups and individuals the entity was among those who interpreted the same in the music of the temple worship or temple service." (2421-2; Feb. 7, 1941)

"in Egypt, a native of the lands to which the priest was banished, returned with the priest—attempted to make song and dance a part of Temple service —first to combine reeds and lyre or the stringed instruments as a combination for the songs of the Atlanteans the natives's chant, the wild revelry of its own land, to arouse the emotions necessary for concerted activity of the peoples." (1476-1; Nov. 14, 1937)

Although the scientific development at this time does not seem to have been as great as at the time of the second destruction and during the period between second and final destruction, there still was some degree of technology remaining.

"in Atlantean land when there was the breaking up of the land owing to the attempts of the Sons of Belial to use the activities of the Sons of the Law of One for self-indulgence, self-aggrandizement because of desires for activities in which the baser metals, the baser activities might be turned into

t.me/ufopediapdf

use for pleasures of the Sons of Belial, used such gases, liquid air, explosives, things having to do with both creative and destructive forces—entity studied these, and these activities, with those with whom entity journeyed to the Egyptian land. Brought both good and bad in the Egyptian land—some of natives and some who rebelled against the king attempted to use these (though not part of this entity's experience). Entity's knowledge of same brought disturbing forces, with return of priest these turned into constructive channels, as in hospitalization, manners of moving great stone figures, etc." (2147-1; March 16, 1940)

"in Egypt, of native people, became active with return of priest as interpreter of speech of Atlantean land and Gobi land." (1487-1; Nov. 28, 1937)

"of Atlantean people but born in Egypt in period of rebuilding after turmoils—aided others to become emissaries, going itself to Gobi land." (3420-1; Dec. 17, 1943)

Before I quote further from readings that deal with world travel, let us consider some that mention the Temple of Beauty specifically and the activities associated with these hospital-like institutions. Even though these temples were in Egypt a number of Atlantean were associated with their construction and use:

"in Atlantean land when there was the breaking up of the land through use of spiritual truths for material gains of physical power. Administered in Temple of Sun from which all power was used for aid in material things—aided in giving instruction for preservation of lives to go to other lands—entity came to Egypt and in later years saw in Temple of Sacrifice and Temple of Beauty or Temple Beautiful the perfection and preservation of bodies of even those the entity and associates had considered rabble—saw that the Lord is not a respecter of persons but loves those that love their brethren." (1152-1; April 20, 1936)

"came from Atlantis into Egypt when young in years. Became supervisor over granaries, storehouses of gold and precious stones, the divisions of

t.me/ufopediapdf

these things that were to go to those in positions of authority for the sustaining of the land and for propagation of knowledge as might be of a helpful nature. Entity in position of engineer in broader sense not only in being able to lay out lands, and construction of bridges, viaducts, ships etc., but in holy things—in building altars in Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice." (1574-1; April 19, 1938)

The following extract in exact indicates that there had been temples in Atlantis similar to the ones constructed in Egypt.

"of Atlanteans who came into Egypt, interpreted in Temple Beautiful those beauties of temples in Poseidia." (1193-1; April 30, 1936)

The next group of extracts indicates some of the uses or accomplishments of these temples.

"in Egypt during times of turmoils when there were sojourners from Atlantis. As a teacher, organized groups of those purified in Temple of Sacrifice for specific purposes—artisans, agriculturalists, etc." (1082-3; Nov. 12, 1937)

"in Egyptian land during periods of rebuilding of material, religious and social order, reared with children of young king, became favorite of king in activities in which there were the classifying of groups of individuals for their special service in the various formations and activities, in the commercial sense as well as in the building of relationships that had to do with the Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice, these temples were on the order of what today we call our educational institutions and hospitals that prepared men and women of that period for greater service to their country and to their people for glory of creative forces or God." (2524-1; July 2, 1941)

"Hence we find the entity was active especially in the influences for the establishing of the Temples of Sacrifice, and the Temple Beautiful, that represented or offered a channel through which there was a purging of the bodies as well as the minds, in the manners as we have indicated. It was

t.me/ufopediapdf

much in the same way and manner that our hospital institutions and educational institutions of today would purge the individual from disease that wrecks body and mind, as well as the preparation of the individual through the educational forces for the perpetuation of the good or the best in the race." (1007-3; June 26, 1938)

Although these readings were given years apart, the following extracts are grouped together because they all mention physical that were accomplished in the Egyptian temples:

"in Atlantis when young and old were being sent to other lands—brought with others understanding to those in Egyptian land as to the activities in which there might be (and became later) a unifying of purpose in the teachings of the priest in that experience as to how through the activities of the Temple of Sacrifice as well as the Temple Beautiful, bodies as well as minds were prepared for the special service in given directions in their relationships with the material, the mental, the spiritual affairs of men." (1641-1; July 17, 1938)

"in Atlantean land when groups were being sent to other lands for various purpose—among those coming to Egypt. With establishing of Temple of Sacrifice entity set about to use truths and tenets that had been part of Atlantean experience, these used as suggestions with elements and drugs used as sedatives for activities in Temple of Sacrifice, or for surgery, in preparing individuals for definite services by removal of those things that would cause one to become different-minded because of the relationships to the activities in a preexistence or pre-period of materiality." (5118-1; April 19, 1944)

This extract and the following one suggest that particular physical characteristics in one life may result from activities in a previous one.

"in Egypt when individuals sought to prepare themselves for service to fellowmen as a whole. Aided in Temple of Sacrifice for cleansing of body of many from appendages that hindered or took hold upon those things that had been a part of the old disturbances among men—helped in regeneration of

t.me/ufopediapdf

people through tenets of priest and Atlanteans." (1837-1; March 4, 1939)

Evidently it was possible to produce radical physical changes in the initiates in these temples, and some of these changes in individuals were to have an influence on future generations:

"in Egypt during correlation of activities of natives, priest and Atlanteans—entity part Egyptian, part Atlantean—associated with activities when there was the preparing and presenting of ways and manners in which the race might be changed." (1695-1; Sept. 29, 1938)

"in Egypt during period of restoring of order with return of priest—born of those people of purer race for definite activities in Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice." (1709-3; Nov. 11, 1939)

The next reading also refers to the institutions in Egypt where mental and physical changes were effected.

"in Egypt at time of turmoils and strife between natives, household of king and those entering from Atlantean land—later with reestablishment of priest aided in Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice in hospitalization and interpretations of those things in their mental relationships to those that had through sacrifice rid themselves of those things that were still as appendages, still these materializations of matter as associated with the physical body." (1404-1; July 5, 1937)

This period must have been one of great progress and one filled with hope and joy for the "things" or slaves. The scientific knowledge of the Atlanteans was turned to constructive purposes and applied in these Egyptian temples, enabling the slaves or "things" to rid themselves of mental and physical hindrances to their development.

"in Egypt during period of reconstruction, active in Temple of Sacrifice, active in using those things presented by Atlanteans where electrical forces, as termed in the present, were used as means for removal of forms of appendages and those things that caused reactions in the brain forces of the

t.me/ufopediapdf

body." (2927-1; March 1, 1943)

"an Atlantean who came to Egypt—helped some of people to throw off the appendages or hindrances of the animal forces, aided many people of many tongues and many lands, aided preparation for those going into Temple of Sacrifice and Temple Beautiful." (774-4; March 30, 1936)

Not only were the individuals who went through these Temples changed, but their children were also:

"in Egypt—offspring of those who had entered Temple of Sacrifice—chosen by priest as well as by king's followers and followers of Atlanteans—entity an example of what might be outcome of such preparations before period of conception." (2144-1; March 11, 1940)

The preceding extracts may sound fantastic but no more so than the headlines of November 20, 1966. The Virginian Pilot, in its "Lighthouse" section, carried a full-page article about experiments being conducted on the human brain with electricity and chemicals. The subtitle of the article asks, "Is Mind Control the Next Step in Human Evolution?" The article describes how enraged animals were suddenly rendered tranquil with electrical impulses to the brain. Withdrawn mental patients, with tiny electrical wires inserted into their brains, were made aware of the world; depressed persons had their emotions, impulses and moods changed in a similar manner. Research is proceeding at a pace that will make present brainwashing techniques and effects seem like child's play. The control of the chemical and electrical activity of the brain, the article asserts, offers the possibilities of "overcoming mental illness, retraining damaged minds, helping the retarded to learn, enhancing human intelligence to undreamed of height, and freeing humans from harmful emotions," but it could also "fashion a prison for mankind and standardize behavior to the point of slavery."

These last few sentences from a 1966 newspaper sound almost like the Edgar Cayce readings describing the control of "things" in Atlantis. Any why not? For if reincarnation Is a fact, the techniques are simply being rediscovered by their originators. The same article quotes Dr. Heath of Tulare

t.me/ufopediapdf

University: "With the use of chemical brain-control agents it may be possible to control the individual and the masses and to do this unobtrusively and without the active cooperation of the victims—not a question of the future—it is here."

The following extract sounds as if a similar technique was used in Atlantis:

> "among those that were set upon to apply their abilities in relationship to the various conditions that were to be brought about to impel a people to submit to the influences that might be brought to bear." (Additional data in the reading indicate that electrical and mechanical appliances were used to accomplish this. 440-1; Nov. 14, 1933)

Although The Virginian Pilot article is a recent one, it is by no means the only one. In October, 1956, the Cleveland Press carried an article entitled "Scientist Sees Human Robots with Built-In Brains." Curtiss R. Schafer, a project engineer with Norden-Keyat Corporation, warned that some day tiny radios placed in the brain may make possible the enslavement of entire nations. Such equipment might enable the blind to see by inducing electric currents in the optic nerves. On the other hand, such research might be used to equip a child with a socket mounted under the scalp from which electrodes extended to selected areas of the brain. Later a miniature radio receiver and antenna could be plugged into the socket. Schafer says, "From that time on, the child's sensory perceptions and muscular activity could be either modified or completely controlled by bio-electric signals radiated from state-controlled transmitters. The 'once-human being' would be the cheapest of machines to create and operate." Shades of Atlantis!

Another article in The Virginian Pilot (November 27, 1966) describes a technique that approaches even closer to what may have occurred long ago in Atlantis when humans "became entangled in matter." The article "Clones Shadow Human Race" quotes Professor Joshua Lederberg, a Nobel Prize winning geneticist, as saying that it may soon be possible to propagate people the way we propagate roses—by taking the equivalent of cuttings. This would make it possible to create dozens—or hundreds—of identical individuals. The essential features of the technique have already been demonstrated in frogs

t.me/ufopediapdf

and may someday be achieved in higher animals. "The procedure would be to take a nucleus from the cell of an individual it is desired to duplicate and implant it into a human ovary cell would then be implanted into the womb to develop. The normal fertilized egg contains genetic material from both parents. But the cell nucleus from any tissue in an individual's body contains the complete genetic 'blueprint' belonging to him. Thus, by using this as a 'cutting' from which to propagate a new individual, an identical twin should result." Professor Lederberg says these possibilities raise questions about what we understand as human identity and individuality. "Human 'clones,' as such a propagated strain of genetically identical people would be called, might be able to communicate with exceptional ease, as identical twins can. Organs might be transplanted from one to another without difficulty." However, such clones "would find themselves in an evolutionary rut, suitable for only one specialized role. So clone propagation would have to be supplemented by conventional propagation to maintain genetic variability." Such procedures might be irresistible for breeders of race horses and prize cattle, but, says Lederberg, biological discoveries may lead into still stranger territory. Lederberg sounds like an old Atlantean when he says, "it may become possible, to incorporate part of a human nucleus into the germ cell of some animal, say a gorilla, which might produce various ‘sub-human' hybrids. "

Let us leave these troublesome thoughts, which may be the brain children of reincarnated Atlanteans, and look at the extracts describing the positive efforts of the Atlanteans and the teachings of the Priest Ra-Ta in Egypt.

The following extract mentions Atlanteans coming into Egypt and indicates that good results were obtained from the rehabilitation of individuals in the Egyptian temples.

The cooperation of the Egyptians and Atlanteans resulted in benefits to mankind in general.

> "in Atlantis entity was the one who received the messages as to the needs of the dividing of the Children of the Law of One for the preservation of the truths of same in other lands, among those directors of expeditions to Egypt,

t.me/ufopediapdf

> Pyrenees, and to Yucatan and land of Og, just before breaking up of the Atlantean land. Later, with the revivifying of the priest in Egypt, the entity, [was] among those that set about the unifying of the teachings of the Atlanteans, the Egyptians (as they would be called today) the Indians, the Indo-Chinans, the Mongoloids and the Aryan peoples. All these were activities of the entity, for he was the messenger or message bearer or means through which the transmissions of messages were set up." (1681-1; Sept. 7, 1938)

The three extracts which follow were given months and years apart, but they probably refer to this same period. They also suggest that world travel is a much older happening than is commonly supposed.

> "one of Atlanteans that came into Egypt, aided in quelling the people—bringing reason concerted activity among rulers and those in power, politically and religiously not only in Egypt but to many lands to which emissaries were sent." (445-1; Nov. 16, 1933)

> "among young Atlanteans brought into Egypt, acted as secretary to priest instructing those going out for service in other lands." (1872-1; May 5, 1939)

> "in Atlantean land when there were those activities that changed the dwellings of the peoples, among the younger of those who came in to Egypt"—mentions united efforts of Atlanteans and Egyptians in establishing hospitalization and medical care—"entity was what would today be called a psychoanalyst." (2002-1; Sept. 14, 1939)

Not only Atlantean came into Egypt at this time:

> "a Persian who came into Egypt at time of reconstruction, an instructor or helper of those 'things,' or automatons as would be called today, to a better understanding." (2570-1; Aug. 9, 1941)

The following extracts from Egyptian rather than Atlantean incarnations, mention the rebellion, the reconstruction period and the return of the priest.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Egypt during time of rebellion and turmoils between priest and king"—goes on to say that with reetablishment of priest a unity of effort resulted from the combining of the teachings of the Priest Ra-Ta and the teachings of those "from Atlantis, India, Mongolia, Carpathia." (991-1; Aug. 16, 1935)

"in Egyptian land (as now called) when there was the reestablishment of the priest as well as analyzing and stabilizing of the tenets from the Atlantean groups and the classifying and dividing of peoples into various services in the activities during that expanding, developing period—among healers or developments in which there was the compounding of elements of mineral kingdom as applied to human ills, disfigurements or disturbances in body." (2077-1; Jan. 15, 1940)

The following extracts indicate the activities of this period—the work with groups of people done in the temples. They emphasize the mental and physical changes wrought upon individuals and groups, changes that not only enabled these people to live a more productive life, but brought them closer to the creative forces or God.

"in Egypt at time of reconstruction [mentions Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice and entrance of Atlantean and those from other lands] a recorder of influences that brought physical and mental changes in groups." (2762-1; June. 12, 1942)

"in Egypt during time of cooperation between king, priest and Atlanteans—aided in setting up procedures for cleansing and remaking bodies for greater service—entity purified in Temple of Sacrifice—helped establish homes for those thus cleansed." (2154-1; March 23, 1940)

"in Egypt during period of turmoils and strife when those people who had settled in the land attempted to build for the people roundabout an understanding of the relationship of man to fellowman, of man to the creative forces." (1143-2; April 18, 1936)

As the following reading indicates, some of the Atlanteans questioned the activities of this Egyptian priest who was recalled from banishment to a

t.me/ufopediapdf

position of leadership and power. But later, when his purposes were understood, they joined in helping him.

> "in Egyptian land during those periods of reconstruction when the banishment of the priest was at an end and there were many entering from the Atlantean land. The entity was an Atlantean who questioned the priest—as many of those who were active in that experience—yet later becoming a helper in that needed for the classifying of the activities, both as to the activities of the entity's own people and the Egyptians as well the priest's people who sojourned there." (2031-1; Oct. 21, 1939)

The following extracts have been collected from a number of life readings mentioning Egyptian incarnation. These individuals seem to have lived at this period of reconstruction in Egypt and to have been associated with the priest Ra-Ta or some Atlanteans. Some had Atlantean parents:

> "in Egypt at time of reconstruction—among Atlanteans born in that land—when there was the choosing of individuals to fulfill certain stations or places in the distribution of the ideals pertaining to preparation for better living and better facilities—entity attempted to reconstruct for many of those peoples the various manners of conveniences through the use of unseen powers or forces, or the chemical and electrical energies." (2419-1; Dec. 12, 1940)

> "in Egypt, among offspring of Atlanteans, worked in hospitals and with ills of body and mind." (2153-3; July 29, 1940)

> "of Atlantean people born in Egypt at time of correlating teachings of various lands. Helped establish customs of dress and headwear." (1033-1; Oct. 26, 1935)

Some were of mixed parentage:

> "in Egypt keeper of records of schools, recreation halls, preparation of people for their activities whether in mines, fields, art, trade, etc.—this at time when there was the preparation of people to become emissaries,

t.me/ufopediapdf

teachers, etc of those things that had been gathered—when there had been the correlating of tenets from various lands—entity was offspring of Atlanteans as associated with natives of the land." (1610-2; June 29, 1938)

Others were Egyptians:

"in Egypt when tempering as it were between King, Priest and people from Atlantean land—active in Temple Beautiful and Temple of Sacrifice—what would be called cartoonist or artist: one who drew those things that might build character, purposes, desires in individual activities of individuals, as well as those things that presented manners for others to follow." (1597-1; April 27, 1938)

"in Egypt—keeper of granaries at time of reestablishment of relations between priest, king, the Atlanteans and people of other lands. Grain was exchanged for perfumes, spices, gold and animals from other lands." (1587-1; May 3, 1938)

"in Egypt at time of settlement of strife through activities of Atlanteans, a historian, a keeper of records for advancement and development." (1731-1; Nov. 3, 1938)

"in Egypt at time of correlation of teachings of Atlanteans and those of other lands—as a counselor distributed knowledge for protection of food, protection from droughts, etc." (1347-1; March 10, 1937)

"in Egypt at time of reconstruction [mentions coalition of priest and Atlanteans] work then like insurance today." (3111-2; Oct. 28, 1943)

"in Egypt when people of Atlantean land came in bringing laws for use of forces of nature for man's convenience—associated with activities in which individuals were fitted for special service owing to their individual development—head of department of what you would call education or commerce." (1554-2; March 24, 1938)

The next few suggest that cooperation of various groups in Egypt produced

t.me/ufopediapdf

an enlightened people who attempted to spread their knowledge throughout the world. The readings indicate contact and trade with many lands, particularly China, India, and Indo-China.

"in Egyptian land during period of reconstruction when there was a coalition between king, priest and Atlanteans as well as teachings from Gobi and land of Said [probably India]—aided in preparation of individuals for betterment of race and vocational guidance." (2280-1; June 15, 1940)

"in Egypt when emissaries sent to other lands because of activities of priests, natives and Atlanteans—entity went to Golden City, rose to power in land, not Gobi, but nearby in what is now Siam or Indo-China." (2163-1; April 8, 1940)

The next three extracts refer to the dissemination of spiritual teachings and to the development of commerce and trade on a world wide scale.

"in Egypt during up-building of land when natives and Atlanteans were making associations with other nations, not only commercial but mental and spiritual." (1113-1; Feb. 4, 1936)

"in Egypt when there were the reuniting of the efforts of the king, the priest and those people from the Atlantean land to become a commercial as well as a religious influence in affairs of known world—entity among natives raised to power by the king. Aided in advancing commercial activities and friendships between those of other lands." (1568-3; April 24, 1938)

"in Egypt during periods when there were the givings to others those things that had become tenets in the activities of those that had followed the building up of what might be termed one of the greater civilizations or periods of approach of man to Maker and ability to manifest same in earth. Little need of physical labor, yet this became a stumbling block—understood little of what was taught by Atlanteans; learned from natives and from Syrians and Chaldean that had come into land—among those that cleansed themselves through fires of the temple service—aided and

t.me/ufopediapdf

counseled emissaries to other lands." (585-2; June 15, 1934)

I call your attention again to the consistency of the Edgar Cayce life readings. Readings given years apart for different individuals may be linked to the same period in history by their corroboration of detail describing this particular period.

When did all of this take place? Each of the following four extracts contain a date:

"In the one before this, we find in that fair country of Alta, or Poseidia proper, in the household of the ruler of that country. This we find nearly ten thousand years before the Prince of Peace came." (288-1; Nov. 20, 1923)

"in the one before this we find in that period when the first understanding of the relation between the All-Creative energy to the putting aside as filial and as penal laws among the people, in the land now known as Egypt, and the time 10,500 years before the Prince of Peace came, as counted by men.

"The entity then in the name of Miium' and the entity waited on the priest, and the teacher that gave the lessons or laws, that became rituals of the peoples minds to aid in the understanding of the Creative energy. In the division that arose the entity sided first with the priest, then with the teacher and ruler, and had much to do with the reconciliation that made a united service in that period." (105-2; Jan. 31, 1928)

"In that period when the division arose in the land now known as Egypt. In time as counted 10,500 years before the Prince of Peace came into Egypt in person. The entity among those who were the builders in the physical sense of the homes and places and dwelling places of the people then in power—not as an architect, not as a laborer, rather as the overseer of those than labored, and representing both the native and the alien in their association one with another and the reports of same to the peoples in power." (2483-2; Dec. 15, 1927)

Q.5: "What was the date of the actual beginning and ending of the

t.me/ufopediapdf

construction of the Great Pyramid?"

A.5: "Was one hundred years in construction; begun and completed in the period of Araar-aart's time with Hermes and Ra."

Q.6: "What was the date B.C. of that period?"

A.6: "10,490 to 10,390 before the Prince of Peace entered Egypt." (5748-6)

There area number of life readings that mention records of Atlantean civilization. These records, according to the readings, were carried from Atlantis to Egypt, and an un- discovered pyramid still them. There are indications that these records may be discovered in the not too distant future. And such a discovery would rank as one of the greatest in history. The legend of Atlantis would have to be reclassified as fact.

Let us look at the numerous references to these records and their locations. The readings mentioning them seem to refer to the period just discussed, some 10,000 years B.C. This was also about the time the priest Ra-Ta (Edgar Cayce) was recalled from banishment. It was about then that the final destruction of Atlantis occurred and many Atlanteans came into Egypt.

"in Atlantean land in household of the king before the destruction, assisted Alta the scribe in preparing a history of the land. Also at this time there was contention between those of one faith and those of idol worship." (339-1; May 27, 1933)

"in Atlantean land before the final destruction—when the priest came from Egypt to Poseidia to gain understanding of Law of One (or God) that there might be records carried back to Egypt, the entity returned with the priest. Became embroiled in Egyptian politics (pitting of young king against royal native Aarat). Entity made Egypt his home. Rebellions continued in Atlantis, many Atlanteans made exodus to Egypt. Entity aided the Egyptians in chemistry, building, economics, commerce, labor, etc; arts in the broader sense, music, workers in metals and precious stones. Entity had charge of records brought from Atlantis to Egypt." (378-13; 14, 1933)

t.me/ufopediapdf

"in Atlantean land of Poseidian peoples when there was the breaking up of the land, among those who came first to Pyrenees and then to Egypt, active in preserving records—using powers called in the present natural sources or electrical forces for propelling vehicles, ships, and for conveniences and communications." (1998-1; Sept. 12, 1939)

"in Poseidia before final breaking up—controlled activities regarding communications with many lands—the flying boats that moved through the air or water were means whereby entity carried many to Iberian land, later to Egypt when it was determined [that the] records [were] to be kept there —found land in turmoil—later with return of priest finally joined with movements for preparation of people for the regeneration of the bodies of 'things' in that period. Again active in communications." (3184-1; Aug. 28, 1943)

Note that readings given as much as ten years apart mention records of Atlanteans preserved in Egypt. These records are referred to in numerous other individual life readings given months and years apart. Edgar Cayce intimated that they may one day be uncovered.

"in Egypt at time of coalition of natives, king, priest, Atlanteans, etc. Entity among natives in authority as counselor to various groups and historian of that to be preserved, native and Atlantean." (2922-1; Feb. 8, 1943)

"among Atlanteans who came into Egypt for preserving records and promises of Atlantean development—with recall of priest rose to power when there was the union of service and activity toward worship of one God." (2167-1; April 13, 1940)

"before that the entity was in the Egyptian land, among the Atlanteans who came in with those peoples in authority. For, there the entity was one who PERSONALLY cared for the records that were brought by the leaders of that people for preservation In that portion of man's experience in the earth." (2523-1; July 1, 1941)

For one living in the 10,500 B.C. period—"activities of entity's sojourn

t.me/ufopediapdf

then still preserved in the Hall of Records there." (1182-1; June 1, 1936)

"in Egypt—designed many edifices especially those in which Atlanteans preserved their records—also record house of priests." (3605-1; Jan. 21, 1944)

"entity in the Atlantean and Egyptian land—among those who came into the Egyptian experience for preserving the records of those activities—became a supervisor of the excavations—in studying the old records and in preparing and building the house of records for the Atlanteans as well as a part of the house initiate—or Great Pyramid." (2462-2; June 19, 1941)

"entity aided the priest in the preparation of the manner of building the temple of records that lies just beyond that enigma that still is the mystery of mysteries to those who seek to know what were the manners of thought of the ancient sons who made man, beast—as a part of the consciousness." (2402-2; Nov. 16, 1940)

The last extract suggests that this pyramid or house of records was located in the vicinity of the Sphinx. Another reading confirms this, and says further that similar records exist, or existed, in other parts of the world. It also contains a prophecy about land rising in the Atlantic Ocean.

"Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, when there were the constructive activities of the children of the Law of One, during the periods when the land was being broken up.

"We find the entity was the leading influence for the considering of ways and means in which there would be the preserving of records from the destruction of the lands.

"It would be well if this entity were to seek either of the three phases of the ways and means in which those records of the activities of individuals were preserved—the one in the Atlantean land, that sank, which will rise and is rising again, another in the place of the records that leadeth from the Sphinx to the hall of records, in the Egyptian land, and another in the Aryan or

t.me/ufopediapdf

Yucatan land, where the temple there is overshadowing same." (2012-1; Sept. 25, 1939)

There are other references indicating that these records may be discovered soon.

"Before that the entity was in the Atlantean land, when there were those periods necessitating the exodus because of the destructive forces being used by the children of Belial.

"The entity was a priestess in the Law of One, and among those who came into the Egyptian land, as the elders in those groups for preserving the records, as well as for preserving a portion of that race, that peoples.

"With the periods of the reconstruction after the return of the priest, the entity joined with those who were active in putting the records in forms that were partially of the old characters of the ancient or early Egyptian, and part in the newer form of the Atlanteans.

"These may be found, especially when the house or tomb of records is opened, in a few years from now." (2537-1; July 17, 1941)

Three more readings mention the possible or even probable discovery of these records.

"in Egypt during the building of many tombs that are being found today [the entity] aided in the construction Of the Hall of Records yet to be uncovered." (519-1; Feb. 20, 1934)

"in the Atlantean land when there was the knowledge, through the teachers and leaders of the Law of One, of the coming destruction of the Atlantean or Poseidian land; the entity journeyed from Atlantis or Poseidia first to the Pyrenees or Portugal land—later to the Egyptian land—during those periods after the recall of Ra-Ta, the priest, when there were attempts for the correlation of knowledge, [the entity] was among the first to set the records that are yet to be discovered or yet to be had of those activities in the

t.me/ufopediapdf

Atlantean land, and for the preservation of data that is yet to be found from the chambers of the way between the Sphinx and the pyramid of records." (1486-1; Nov. 26, 1937)

"in Egypt, of the Atlantean who set about to preserve records—[the entity] came with those groups who were to establish the hall of records or house of records and may directly or indirectly be among those who will yet bring these to light." (3575-2; Jan. 20, 1944)

Another reading offers more definite data on the location of these records and the type of information recorded. Also it again prophesies the rising of land in the Atlantic, land that was once Atlantis.

"The entity Hept-supht led in keeping of the records and buildings that were put in their respective places at this time. This was in the period, as given, of 10,500 years before the entering of the Prince of Peace in the land, to study to become an initiate in or through those same activities that were set up by Hept-supht in this dedication ceremony."

Q.2: "Give in detail what the sealed room contains."

A.2: "A record of Atlantis from the beginning of those periods when the Spirit took form, or began the encasements in that land; and the developments of the peoples throughout their sojourn, together with the record of the first destruction, and the changes that took place in the land; with the record of the sojournings of the peoples and their varied activities in other lands, and a record of the meetings of all the nations or lands, for the activities in the destruction of Atlantis, and the building of the pyramid of initiation, together with whom, what and where the opening of the records would come, that are as copies from the sunken Atlantis. For with the change, it [Atlantis] must rise again.

"In position, this lies—as the sun rises from the waters—as the line of the shadows (or light) falls between the paws of the Sphinx, that was set later as the sentinel or guard and which may not be entered from the connecting chambers from the Sphinx's right paw until the time has been fulfilled when

t.me/ufopediapdf

> the changes must be active in this sphere of man's experience. Then [it lies] between the Sphinx and the river." (378-16; Oct. 29, 1933)

Although the Nile river is now a good distance from the Sphinx, at the time the pyramid of records was built, it may have been much closer, as indicated by some ancient maps.

In addition to this tomb of records with its history of Atlantean civilization, there are readings indicating that records of individuals mentioned in life readings may be found in Egypt.

> "Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the Egyptian, and among the Abyssinian people that were especially influenced by those of the Atlantean land.
>
> "The entity joined rather with those that had come from the Atlantean land, making of self then a priestess and there still may be seen in some of the mountain fastnesses of that land—particularly in the upper Nile where there were those activities in the mountain—the images of the entity may be found near the entrance to the tombs there.
>
> "Then the name was Ai-Ellaiin, and the hieroglyphics will be found like this—The Ibex (the bird of same), the hornheaded man, the Ibex turned in the opposite direction, the sacred bull of Ipis, the hooded man as of the Ethiopian people, the cross, the serpent (upright), the staff with the symbol (that should be the symbol of the entity throughout its experience) as the B's turned towards each other or one upright with two loops on either side of same, with the serpent head two ways from the top of same." (559-7; May 25, 1934)

It would be interesting to search the area mentioned in this reading to see if symbols of the kind described could be found.

The following extract tells about a particular individual's life during the period under consideration and ends on a note of prophecy.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"Before this the entity was in the Egyptian land when there were those turmoils and trials, when there was the returning of the priest. The entity was acquainted and associated with the priest as well as those banished with the priest, also with those in authority from the Atlantean land. In Atlantis the entity learned the most, but in Egypt was the greater period of activity—in the compiling of data, and portions of that as may yet be uncovered in the pyramids will be found to have been put there by the entity, It-Ao." (2823-1; Sept. 26, 1942)

Besides the records in Egypt there are references to a contemporary civilization in the Mongoloid or Gobi land. For those who want to go treasure hunting, here is a clue.

"We find the entity there made use of the metal known as iron, or the combinations of iron and copper which have long since been removed from use in the present, or copper so tempered by the use of same with a little of the iron, or in its formation in such a way and manner as to be hardened by the abilities for same to be used much in the way that many of those combinations have been found in the Egyptian, in the Peruvian and portions of the Chaldean lands and MORE will be found in the Indo-China city yet to be uncovered." (470-22)

"in what is called the Gobi land—entity was priestess in the Temple of Gold that is yet to be unearthed." (2402-2)

"in the land called the Mongoloid or Gobi—among those princesses of that land and there may yet be uncovered in the temple of gold an image of the entity wrought in pure gold in the temple of same." (1167-2)

Let us see what we have learned from piecing together information from a number of individual life readings dealing with incarnations during the period of Egyptian pre-history from 12,000 to 13,000 years ago. A leader Arart from the Caucasian region came into Egypt with his people prior to 10,500 B.C. and conquered it. The Great Pyramid of Giza and the Sphinx were built during the rule of his son Araar-aart. With these invaders came a priest Ra-Ta who attempted to organize religious practices. At about the same time Egypt

t.me/ufopediapdf

was being flooded by refugees from sinking Atlantis.

The priest, having become involved in political machinations and consequently a native rebellion, was banished for several years to what later became Abyssinia. However, he was recalled to aid in correlating the activities of the rulers in power, the native Egyptians and the incoming Atlanteans. Under the influence of the priest Ra Ta, and with the help of the Atlanteans, there began a period of material and spiritual development in Egypt and efforts were made to spread this enlightened culture over the known world. Records—yet to be discovered—of the Atlanteans and their civilization were preserved in Egypt.

Is there any evidence at all back up Edgar Cayce's statements about a pre-dynastic Egyptian civilization? Does anyone really know when the Sphinx and the Great Pyramid were built? Has anyone done any research or conducted any investigations that would establish what Edgar Cayce said about this period as having a factual basis, or conversely, disprove it altogether? Yes, some research has been done. It was done by a young woman, at her own expense, and therefore was financially limited. However, a preliminary report is available on file at A.R.E. headquarters in Virginia Beach. She studied many Edgar Cayce life readings, as well as Egyptian history, and finally went to Egypt to talk to archeologists and look in museums. In this report she compares her findings with data in the Edgar Cayce life readings. It certainly accents the need for further investigation. Miss Blank found that The Pyramid Texts by Samuel B. Mercer (vol. IV, p. 27)' refers to the possible northeastern origin of Re and his followers, perhaps from the Caucasus, and to the characteristics of these leader gods, an intellectually and culturally advanced people, who settled in the apex of the delta.

On October 20, 1934, the Literary Digest (vol. 118.18) contained a report by Petrie concerning evidence he found of repeated invasions into Egypt from the Caucasus area commencing near the beginning of Egypt's history.

A number of life readings have described the physical appearance of some of the people in Egypt at this 10,500 B.C. period. Many are characterized as

t.me/ufopediapdf

having blue or gray eyes and fair hair. Most Egyptians are thought of as being dark-skinned, with dark eyes and dark hair. Miss Blank says that in a tomb between the Sphinx and the Pyramid of Giza is a wall painting of a woman with yellow hair. This hair color has puzzled many archeologists. In the Cairo museum is a small wooden statue with painted blue eyes. Several other statues have blue-gray eyes. There are four heads with Caucasian features in this same museum.

A couple of life readings referring to this early Egyptian period mention robes worn by the priests:

> "The robes of the priest would be blue-gray with the hooded portion back from the head, while about the waist would be a cord of gold color with a purple tassel or one of the tassels showing." (585-10)

In the Cairo museum Miss Blank found a small wooden statue and a large limestone statue wearing what is described as an unusual dress—a type of robe rather than the kilts Egyptians usually wore in the Old Kingdom period. Miss Blank copied a number of names given in the life readings. Among these were Ar-Kar, supposedly buried in a tomb near the Sphinx; Issii, whose name, according to a life reading, may be found on many of the inner shrines; Hermes, who according to the readings was the architect of the Great Pyramid.

She discovered in Bibliography III. Memphis, by Porter and Moss, that tomb 7101 in the East Cemetery between the Great Pyramid and the Sphinx is that of Kar. According to Mrs. Meguid, an English Egyptologist now at Abydos, the name of Issii can be found inscribed on many of the inner shrines. In Howard Vyse's Pyramids of Gizeh, Vol. II, in the section on Arab historian, Al Makir's version, (672 A.D.) is the statement "Hermes built the Pyramids." Other writers also credit Hermes as being the architect of the Great Pyramid.

Ibn Batuta—"Hermes the architect of the Great Pyramid to preserve sciences during the flood...

Watwati—"Hermes built the Pyramid...."

t.me/ufopediapdf

Makrimi—"Hermes and his wife reigned in the two pyramids...." Cites Sorar: "pyramids built by Hermes." Isis (vol. 30, 1939 pp. 17-37), "The Treaties on the Egyptian Pyramids" by S. al-Suyuti quotes from AlDimishgi: "some say Hermes built the pyramids."

Miss Blank notes that two life readings refer to early Egyptian writing:

> "In those periods the entity persuaded many to attempt activities that would preserve to the peoples what would be in the present termed recipes, or placards and drawings and the like that were the first intents brought to the Egyptian peoples (to be sure, NOT to the Atlanteans but to the natives and those who had joined there to preserve such records) and the first attempt to make for a written language." (516-2; Feb. 24, 1934)

The following, which has been quoted before, is repeated because of the reference to the character of early Egyptian writing.

> "With the periods of reconstruction after the return of the priest the entity joined with those who were active in putting the records in forms that were partially of the old characters of the ancient or early Egyptians and part in the newer form of the Atlanteans. These may be found, especially when the house or tomb of records is opened, in a few years from now." (2537-1; July 17, 1941)

The American Journal of Archaeology (1952) states that "in the large stone mastaba of Bersen is a subsidiary tomb with unusual hieroglyphics and rare word forms carved on the doors."

Vyse's Pyramids of Gizeh, Vol. I contains this statement: "in the upper relieving chamber above the King's chamber in the Great Pyramid are hieroglyphic marks difficult to decipher."

Readings previously quoted indicate that the Sphinx was built a very long time ago—probably over 10,000 years B.C. References are also made to a record chamber, not yet discovered, near the Sphinx.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Miss Blank records the following from Excavations at Giza, Sphinx, Vol. VIII by Dr. Selim Hassan. Page 113 concerns an Inventory Stela:

"This stela claims the temple of Isis (near the Great Pyramid) was found by Khufu and rebuilt by him and also refers to repairs made on the Sphinx due to damage by lightning. If true this would date both the temple and the Sphinx before Khufu (IV Dynasty, 2900 B.C.) This stela is dedicated to 'Isis, Mistress of the Pyramids' which is inexplicable by present theories as Khufu is considered the first King to have built a pyramid in this area. Some consider this Inventory Stela a copy or forgery. However, the repair measurements given with regard to the Sphinx correspond with scar measurements still visible. Also references to the location of the House of Osiris in relation to the House of Isis and the Sphinx were accurate and the House of Osiris was found as described."

Miss Blank examined the Sphinx and found that the inner contours of the two forepaws have been filled in with large limestone block, which are visible where the outer double casing of brickwork is incomplete. The right hindpaw can also be seen to be completely composed of similar large limestone blocks. According to Mrs. Meguid, who was working with Dr. Hassan when he cleared the sand from the site, there were large limestone blocks in the rear of the body where the tail begins. These were not examined, but covered with brickwork, nor were the other blocks examined.

Due east of the Sphinx, on the other side of the road leading to the Great Pyramid, is a small sand hill. Abde Salam investigated it but did not continue far enough west. He found some blackened limestone that seemed to be part of an Old Kingdom facade which he thought might have come from a small temple. Since there was supposed to have been a small pyramid over the spot where the record chamber was, this may or may not be indicative.

Miss Blank concludes her report:

"The evidence, though slight and not conclusive, is promising. The visual evidence alone is sufficient as a basis for a more thorough examination because there is no known record of such. Dr. Selim Hassan cleared the sand

t.me/ufopediapdf

from the Sphinx and repaired damaged parts but he removed no stones. There is almost no contemporary information on the Sphinx. Who built it and why is still mainly conjecture. Foundation deposits containing such information were usually placed under most temples; so, possibly some such might be found under one of the large limestone blocks composing the paws. There is no complete study of the Sphinx available. Such a reference work is needed and would constitute a valuable contribution to Egyptology."

Miss Blank, since her first trip to Egypt, has returned to California for additional courses in early Egyptian history. She subsequently returned to Egypt for further archeological explorations, but her work was interrupted by the Middle East crisis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 6

-

The Shadow of Atlantis

Many people find it difficult to accept the possibility that the advanced civilization of Atlantis, described by Edgar Cayce, could have existed and then disappeared with so little trace. However, a little reflection shows that this is not as impossible as it first seems. Less than a hundred years ago only science fiction writers could conceive of such things as television, atomic submarines and the hydrogen bomb, wonder drugs and regular jet flights to Europe. In the last fifty years many nations have disappeared in the chaos of two world wars; many new ones have arisen. If one considers the dependence of our present civilization on transportation and electric power it is easy to see that an atomic war, while it might not end civilization entirely, could literally blast mankind back to the stone age. Records exist of mighty civilizations of the past that have risen and fallen as a result of much less catastrophic events than those that befell Atlantis. It is probable that in another five thousand years even their names will be forgotten.

Thus, it is not so strange that a country whose very land area lies at the bottom of the Atlantic Ocean and whose last inhabitants mixed with other nations over twelve thousand years ago should leave little trace. What is truly remarkable is that even a legend remains to mark the demise of what must have been an extraordinary nation, one similar in many ways to our own.

It is this similarity that is stressed in the Edgar Cayce life readings—for the same people are reincarnating again at this time. The urges, talents and abilities of Atlanteans are manifested in individuals today. To return to the two individuals, past Atlanteans, mentioned at the beginning of this book, the

t.me/ufopediapdf

same sort of thing is happening on a grand scale in our world today. In the last fifty years there has been more scientific advancement than in all recorded history. Why this sudden spurt? The "death rays" and "terrible crystals" described in the Edgar Cayce life readings sound as much like modern lasers and atomic power plants as it would have been possible to describe in the early 20's and 30's when many of these readings were given. The slaves, "automatons" or "things" described in the Atlantean life readings seem to have returned to haunt the world in the underprivileged, uneducated, uncared-for masses of humanity. Here in America, where scientific development has reached its greatest peaks, the race problem has come into sharpest focus. In Atlantis man faced a choice between following the "Sons of the Law of One" (meaning his realization of his relationship to God) and the Sons of Belial (meaning the use of his creative powers for self-aggrandizement). Then the strife among men brought physical destruction in the earth. Now man is again being forced to choose between selfishness and unselfishness. Man now has in his hands the capacity for a better life for himself. He can use his scientific knowledge to improve the lot of all. He also has in his hands the means to bring about world destruction rivaling that of Atlantis.

There are some indications in the readings that future destruction and changes may come from natural causes. One was given in 1940 and the other in 1943.

"Poseidia will be among the first portions of Atlantis to rise again—expect it '68 and '69—not so far away." (958-3; June 28, 1940)

"... in Atlantis in the period of the first upheavals and destruction that came to the land, as must in the next generation to come to other land." (3209-2; Dec. 30, 1943)

Funk and Wagnalls' dictionary gives a definition of a generation as, "a step or degree in natural descent; the period between successive steps in natural descent, usually taken as 30 years in humans."

Webster's dictionary gives a similar definition: "the ordinary period of time at which one rank follows another, or father is succeeded by child—usually

t.me/ufopediapdf

taken to be about 33 years."

Reading 3209-2 was given in 1943, suggesting that .by 1976 there will be upheavals and destruction in some existing land areas. Presumably this will have had at least its beginning in 1968-69. These upheavals and changes may refer to volcanic or earthquake activity that will result in the appearance of land in the Atlantic, land that may have been a portion of Atlantis. Archeological explorations of this land would then be possible.

Here are things one can watch for. Perhaps the next generation will see the question of Atlantis answered conclusively. Unfortunately some rather drastic earth changes are predicted during the next thirty to forty years, some probably beginning in the near future.

"As to the changes physical again: The earth will be broken up in the western portion of America. The greater portion of Japan must go into the sea. The upper portion of Europe will be changed as in the twinkling of an eye. Land will appear off the east coast of America.

"There will be upheavals in the Arctic and in the Antarctic that will make for the eruption of volcanoes in the Torrid areas, and there will be the shifting then of the poles—so that where there have been those of a frigid or semitropical will become the more tropical, and moss and fern will grow.

"And these will begin in those periods in '58 to '98 when these will be proclaimed as the periods when His Light will be seen again in the clouds." (3976-15; January 19, 1934)

Q.12: "How soon will the changes in the earth's activity begin to be apparent?"

A.12: "When there is the first breaking-up of some conditions in the South Sea (that's South Pacific, to be sure), and those as apparent in the sinking or arising of that which is almost opposite to it, or in the Mediterranean, and the Aetna (Etna?) area. Then we may know it has begun."

Q.14: "Will there be any physical changes in the earth's surface in North

t.me/ufopediapdf

America? If so, what sections will be affected, and how?"

A.14: "All over the country we will find many physical changes of a minor or greater degree. The greater change, as we will find, in America, will be the North Atlantic Seaboard. Watch New York!" (311-8; MS-7; April 9, 1932)

"As to conditions in the geography of the world, of the country, changes here are gradually coming about. Many portions of the east coast will be disturbed, as well as many portions of the west coast, as well as the central portion of the United States.

"In the next few years, lands will appear in the Atlantic as well as in the Pacific. And what is the coast line now of many a land will be bed of the ocean. Even many of the battlefields of the present [1941] will be ocean, will be the seas, the bays, the lands over which the new order will carry on their trade as one with another.

"Portions of the now east coast of New York, or New York City itself, will in the main disappear. This will be another generation, though, here; while the southern portions of Carolina, Georgia, these will disappear. This will be much sooner.

"The waters of the lakes [Great Lakes] will empty into the Gulf [Gulf of Mexico], rather than the waterway over which such discussions have been recently made. ... [St. Lawrence Seaway].

"Then the area where the entity (1152) is now located [Virginia Beach] will be among the safety lands—as will be portions of what is now Ohio, Indiana and Illinois and much of the southern portion of Canada, and the eastern portion of Canada; while the western land, much of that is to be disturbed in this land, as, of course, much in other lands." (1152-11; MS-3; Aug. 13, 1941)

"The earth will be broken up in many places. The early portion will see a change in the physical aspect of the west coast of America. There will be open waters in the northern portion of Greenland. There will be new lands

t.me/ufopediapdf

seen off the Caribbean Sea and dry land will appear—South America shall be shaken from the uppermost portion to the end, and in the Antarctic off Tierra Del Fuego, land, and a strait with rushing waters." (3976-15; Jan. 19, 1934)

These statements are all about future events. They certainly offer a means for future generations to check the accuracy of this portion of the Edgar Cayce readings. In fact, many people living today may witness-some of these events.

How do these predictions relate to Atlantis? Many people today were Atlanteans, who lived to see their country being broken up physically. Many of these same people may go through a similar experience in the years ahead.

In considering what has been said about Atlantis, it is important to remember that the picture here presented does not come from what Edgar Cayce said in merely one or two readings. The information was gleaned from over 650 life readings which were given over a period of twenty-one years. These life readings were mainly for the benefit of the individuals concerned and dealt also with incarnations other than Atlantean. One might say the information contained in these readings concerning Atlantis is incidental, yet the internal consistency and chronological sequence of this Atlantean information is amazing. These points, together with the fact that the accuracy of Edgar Cayce's physical diagnoses (the physical readings) has been verified beyond question, are thought provoking, to say the least.

If Edgar Cayce is right, many people are living today who lived in one or more of the eras of Atlantean disturbances. The problems facing individuals and nations now are not very different from those these same individuals and similar nations faced in the past. We all have another choice, another chance to improve our lot. We may make this choice as a nation or as individuals or both.

I believe in free will, and do not think that the future is fixed. There are many people who have been warned of possible future disasters, in dreams for example, and who took heed and avoided the disaster. There is a classic example in the Book of Jonah in the Bible of a whole city repenting and being spared the wrath of God. If man—on a national and individual level—can

t.me/ufopediapdf

become aware of his true nature and his relationship to God he may be able to avoid repeating past mistakes.

I have heard Hugh Lynn Cayce, Director of the A.R.E., say that the effect of the philosophy expressed in the Edgar Cayce readings on individuals is the most valuable part of the work of the Association for Research and Enlightenment. Each person must decide for himself whether or not contact with this work has changed his life in any way, or made him a better individual by expanding his consciousness.

Edgar Cayce's work brought him fame, but not fortune. He was never wealthy, or even well-to-do. I remember thinking many times that if I could just have some of life's luxuries, I might get along without the necessities. This worried Edgar Cayce and his family sometimes. He was human, and in the process of helping others, it seemed natural that he should ask why he couldn't help himself materially. In fact, he once turned to the readings with this very question:

"In consideration of the fact that Edgar Cayce is devoting his entire time to work, give the reason for his not being able to obtain sufficient financial support for him and his family's material sustenance, and how may he, Edgar Cayce, correct this conditions?"

A.8: "Live closer to Him Who giveth all good and perfect gifts, and ask and ye shall receive, knock and it shall be opened unto you. Give and it shall be returned fourfold. Give, give, give, if you would receive. There has never been the lack of necessities, neither will there be, so long as adhering to the Lord's Way is kept first and foremost." (254-11)

A quotation from another reading, 262-89, says:

"most of us think we need a great deal more than we do."

These same problems perplex us today. To quote The Virginian Pilot of June 21, 1963: "Do we need every thing we want? Probably not. And probably the wishing and worrying we expend yearning for things we want

t.me/ufopediapdf

but don't really need detracts considerably from our sense of wellbeing.

"Nearly all Americans can meet basic needs. Even those on minimum pensions in retirement have a roof over their heads, sufficient food and clothing, some sort of medical care; access to a television set and enough left over for an occasional ice cream soda.

"But instead of enjoying these minimum gifts—which would be regarded as maximum blessings by millions in other parts of the world—many choose to enumerate and contemplate the things they lack and make themselves restless and discontented in the process.

"As we grow older and encounter a diminishing income, we must be practical in coping with the circumstances. Before spending our money on things which attract and appeal to us, we should get into the habit of asking whether or not we need it, or whether we merely want it."

We go through life acquiring possessions that we must eventually leave here. How much better it would be to turn our attention to developing spiritual qualities that will abide with us throughout eternity!

Such problems are the concern of thoughtful men. In 1959, Dr. Laurence M. Gould, president of Carleton College in Minnesota, gave an address entitled "Why Men Survive." He pointed out that nineteen out of twenty-one notable civilizations "died from within." Dr. Gould said, "The greatest threat to ours is not atom bombs or guided missiles, but neglect of the spiritual forces that make us wish to be right and noble." He concluded, "If America is to grow great we must stop gagging at the word 'spiritual.' Our task is to rediscover and reassert our faith in the spiritual, nonutilitarian values on which American life has really rested from its beginning."

Dr. Gould echoes some Edgar Cayce readings. I offer the following as an example of these:

"What is your God? Are your ambitions only set in what you shall eat tomorrow, or wherewith you shall be clothed? You of little faith, little hope

t.me/ufopediapdf

that allow such to become paramount issues in your own consciousness. Know you not that you are His? For you are of His making! He has not willed that you should perish, but has left it with you as to whether you will ever become aware of your relationship with Him or nod" (281-41)

"Though there may be worlds, many universes, even solar systems greater than our own (the earth is a mere speck when considered even with our own solar system) yet the soul of man, your soul, encompasses all in this solar system or in others. For we are joint heirs with the universal force we call God, if we seek to do His bidding." (5755-2)

This philosophy is not intended as a sermon. Edgar Cayce never wanted to start a new cult or religion. Association for Research and Enlightenment members do not form a strange sect The readings repeatedly say that the thought expressed should not pull you away from your church, but should make you a better Methodist, Presbyterian, Catholic, Jew, Mormon, or whatever you are. Edgar Cayce's philosophy is intended to expand your consciousness to broader and more rational concepts of your own faith, to help you discover your relationship to God. And here, I think, lies the greatest appeal of the Edgar Cayce. life readings for individuals.

t.me/ufopediapdf

REFERENCES

1. References on Reincarnation

- Cayce, Hugh Lynn, Venture Inward (New York: Harper & Row, 1964).Cerminara, Gina, Many Mansions (New York: William Sloan Associates, 1950).
  - , The World Within (New York: William Sloan Associates, 1957).
  - Ducasse, C. J., "How the Case for Bridey Murphy Stands Today," Journal of the American Society for Psychical Research (1960).
  - Head, Joseph, and Cranston, Reincarnation: An East-West Anthology (New York: The Julian Press, 1961). Langley, Noel, Edgar Cayce on Reincarnation (New York: Paperback Library, Inc., 1967).
  - Steam, Jess, Edgar Cayce—The Sleeping Prophet (New York: Doubleday, 1967).Stevenson, Ian, "Twenty Cases Suggestive of Reincarnation," The American Society for Psychical Research, XXVI (September, 1966).Sugrue, Thomas, There Is A River (New York: Henry Holt & Co., 1942).Weatherhead, Leslie D., The Case for Reincarnation (Surrey, England: M. C. Peto, 1958).

1. References on Atlantis

Bjorkman, Edwin, The Search for Atlantis (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1927).Braghine, Alexander, The Shadow of Atlantis (New York: E. P. Dutton, 1940).Bromwell, James, Lost Atlantis (London: Cobden-Sanderson, 1937).Cayce, Edgar Evans, Atlantis—Fact or Fiction? (Virginia Beach, Va.: A.R.E. Press, 1962).Donnelly, Ignatius, Atlantis, the Antediluvian World, revised by Egerton Sykes (New York: Harper & Brothers, 1949).Ewing, Maurice, "Lost Continent Called Myth," Science Digest (April, 1949).Gardner, Martin, In the Name of Science (New York: Putnam, 1952).

Graves, Robert, "What Happened to Atlantis?" Atlantic Monthly (October, 1953).Spence, Lewis, The History of Atlantis (New York: David McKay Co., 1927).

C. Miscellaneous

Bennett, W. C., Ancient Arts of the Andes (New York: Museum of Modem Art, and Minneapolis Institute of Art and California Palace of the Legion of Honor, 1954).

Coon, C. S., Origin of the Races (New York: Alfred A. Knopf, 1962).

Dunbar, C. O., Historical Geology (New York: John Wiley and Sons, 1949).

t.me/ufopediapdf

Ferguson, T. S., One Fold and One Shepherd (Books of California, 1958).

Kolbe, R. W., "Fresh Water Diatoms from Atlantic Deep-Sea Sediments," Science, vol. 126 (1957), 1053-1056.

Malaise, Rene, Ocean Bottom Investigations and Their Bearings on Geology (Sweden: Geologiska, Foreningens I Stockholm Forhandlingar, March-April 1957).

Mellis, O., "Sedimentation in the Romanche Deep," International Geological Review, I, 9 (1958), 50-58.

"Underwater Discoveries in the Straits of Florida," Military Engineer, LI, 543 (1959), 403.

Waters, Frank, Book of the Hopi (New York: The Viking Press, Inc., 1963).

NOTE: A complete list of the Edgar Cayce life readings referring to Atlantis is on file at the Association for Research and Enlightenment at Virginia Beach, Virginia.

t.me/ufopediapdf

THE A. R. E. TODAY

Out of the wealth of material in the Cayce files grew the Edgar Cayce Foundation and its affiliated organizations, The Association for Research and Enlightenment, Inc., and The Edgar Cayce Publishing Co., all headquartered in the same building at Virginia Beach.

The Foundation is engaged in the gigantic task of indexing and cross-indexing the hundreds of subjects discussed in the readings. Because of their age, the papers are rapidly deteriorating, and they are now being microfilmed for safekeeping and ready reference. The subject matter almost blankets the field of human thought: from the value of peanuts to the building of the Great Pyramid; from how to get rid of pinworms to prophecy of the future.

The Association for Research and Enlightenment is an open-membership, nonprofit organization chartered under the laws of the Commonwealth of Virginia to carry on psychic research. It is devoted to the study of the readings and conducts numerous experiments in psychic phenomena. It also cooperates with and encourages investigation by qualified persons in the fields of medicine, psychology and theology. The active membership of the A.R.E., as it is usually called, is made up of people of all religious faiths and many nationalities, including foreign countries. Strangely, they all seem to be able to reconcile their faiths with the metaphysical philosophy emerging from the Cayce readings. They come from all walks of life; there are doctors, lawyers, ministers, artists, businessmen, school teachers, students, working people, housewives.

The Association, governed by a board of trustees, conducts conferences at the Virginia Beach headquarters and regional conferences in New York, Dallas, Denver, Los Angeles and other large cities.

The Cayce Foundation and its affiliated organizations occupy a large, rambling, three-story frame building of shore architecture. Standing on the

t.me/ufopediapdf

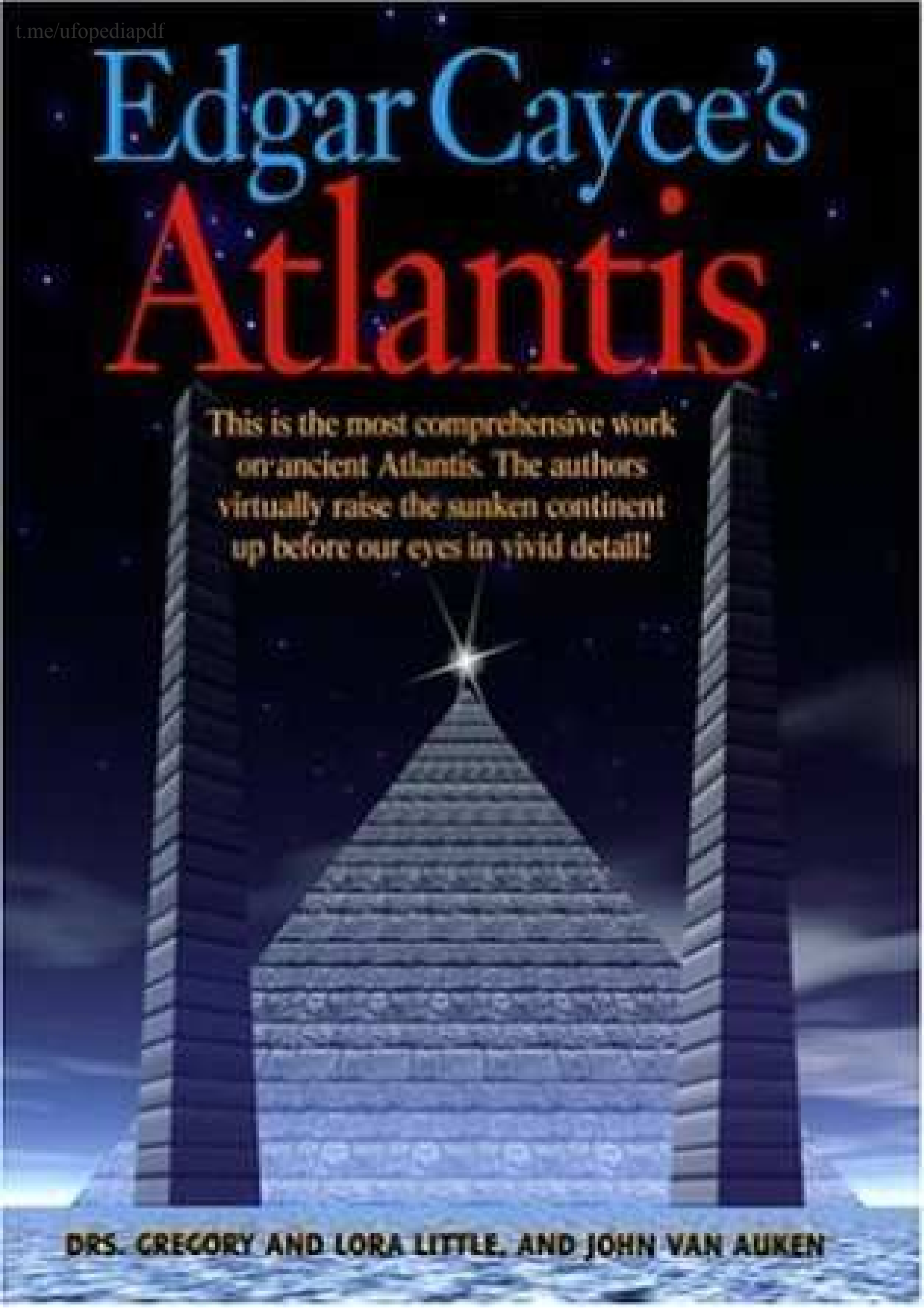
highest elevation at Virginia Beach, the building and grounds take up a full city block and face the Atlantic Ocean, a block away.

Hundreds of visitors come every year. Besides the library and offices, there are overnight guest rooms, a cafeteria, lobby, publications room and printing press. With the steadily growing membership and interest, a staff of thirty-five workers, mostly volunteers, handles volumes of inquiries, special requests, lecture announcements and literature. Visitors are shown about the plant and grounds with its broad, tiled veranda overlooking the ocean. Everyone wants to see the fireproof vault and the readings.

To the skeptic there is an appropriate answer: in the words of Abraham Lincoln, "No man has a good enough memory to be a successful liar."

t.me/ufopediapdf

Edgar Cayce's Atlantis



This is the most comprehensive work on ancient Atlantis. The authors virtually raise the sunken continent up before our eyes in vivid detail!

DRS. GREGORY AND LORA LITTLE, AND JOHN VAN AUKEN

t.me/ufopediapdf

THE ATLANTIS READINGS

EDGAR CAYCE

t.me/ufopediapdf

CHAPTER 13 "At Last, Atlantis"

(From: Stearn, Jess - Edgar Cayce: "The Sleeping Prophet")

Just as man has gazed fascinated into the sea, atavistically peering into his past, so has he engaged in a restless quest for Atlantis. In the ocean, said naturalist Rachel Carson, he found from whence he had sprung, and in Atlantis, a dream of a superior culture, prefacing the brief few thousand years of recorded history with which he measures his meager progress.

Since **Plato** first described the *Lost Continent of the Atlantic* twenty-five hundred years ago, more than two thousand books have been written about a legendary land that nobody has seen. There have been books to prove Atlantis, books to disprove it. Some have been by erudite scientists, others by dreamers in search of a Shangri-La.

While oceanographers, geologists, and ordinary sea-divers have been fanning out over the Atlantic for centuries in the underwater quest, **Edgar Cayce** merely went to sleep, and saw visions of a magic continent which went through three periods of breakup, the last some eleven or twelve thousand years ago.

Waking, Cayce didn't know anything about lost continents and when his first mention of Atlantis was called to his attention, he rubbed his eyes and said in that gentle way of his,
"Now I wonder where that came from, and if there's anything to it?"
At various times, *Cayce's Atlantis*, just like *Plato's Atlantis*, boasted a technical culture, which eventually deteriorated to a point where the last denizens were victims of their own destructiveness. Cayce's readings on Atlantis, continuing for a span of twenty years, were given before the first atom bomb was touched off, before it was known that man finally did have the power to blast himself back to the Dark Ages, or turn the clock back to the Stone Age and life in a cave by bleak campfire.

Could it be that it had all happened before?
"If we believe in evolution," the Geologist pointed out, "then we must believe in some sort of superior society existing before our skimpy recorded history, since obviously we haven't come very far since the time of *Moses*, Plato, Aristotle, or *Christ*."
There was an anthropological gap, from about seven thousand to thirty thousand years ago, when anything could have been possible for all we know. Whole cities and successions of cities had been buried before, as many different layers of Troy revealed—so why not a whole country or continent? From magnetic grains, from fossil remains, from layers of earth crust, we know the earth goes back millions of years, and yet we have no certain knowledge of what happened only yesterday, geologically.
Had some cataclysm, destroying most or nearly all of humanity, also destroyed the records of that humanity?
And could it not happen again, at presumably any time, now that man had the weapons of his own destruction at hand?

t.me/ufopediapdf

Or perhaps the tilt of the global axis, sending billions of tons of melting glacial ice down on us from the Pole, would suffice?
Cayce's and Plato's Atlantis corresponded in many details, though Cayce had never read the two dialogues, in which the greatest mind of antiquity passed on the story of the island empire beyond the Pillars of Hercules.

Cayce had seen three periods of destruction, the first two about 15,600 B.C., when the mainland was divided into islands, and the last about 10,000 B.C., when a group of three large islands, along with some lesser, were swallowed up overnight, as Plato had suggested. Though the precise outlines of Atlantis, before its breakup into the islands mentioned by Plato, were never given in a Cayce reading, he indicated that it extended from what is now the Sargasso Sea area in the west to the Azores in the east, and compared its size to "that of Europe, including Asia in Europe; not Asia, but Asia in Europe."

Before the last holocaust, waves of Atlanteans had, according to Cayce, dispersed in all directions, accounting for the superior, and often strangely familiar cultures, in such diverse areas as Egypt, Peru, Mexico, Central America, and in our New Mexico and Colorado, where they presumably became a colony of mound-dwellers.

Before the final breakup, which centered near the Bahamas, the culture of this superior people, eroded by greed and lust, had disintegrated to a point, Cayce said, where their destruction, like that of Sodom and Gomorrah after them, was inevitable.

Cayce even gives us a picture of the destruction, which Plato doesn't.
"With the continued disregard of those that were keeping all those laws as applicable to the *Sons of God*, man brought in the destructive forces that combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces, that made the first of the eruptions that awoke from the depth of the slow-cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths."
Cayce says cryptically that archives dealing with the existence of **Atlantis**, concealed in three areas of the world, will eventually be revealed: one of these areas is Egypt, where the ancient Egyptian priests assured the Greek lawmaker Solon, the source of the Plato tale, that they had the account fully preserved.

Of course, since Plato's story has been discounted through the centuries, even his reference to a continent—clearly North America—beyond the Atlantean islands being disregarded as part of an allegorical myth, it is hardly likely that the same breed of historians and scientists would heed an unlettered clairvoyant dipping into his subconscious to elaborate on one of the most engrossing tales ever told.

Even the Geologist, gradually committed to Cayce and his wonders, found it hard to swallow Atlantis at first. But after delving into the scientific research of others, he began his own research, taking him at one point to *the waters around Bimini*, where Cayce forecast that the first of the sunken remnants of Atlantis would dramatically reappear. As the Geologist investigated, the scientific evidence began piling up.

If Cayce was right in his clairvoyant medical cures, why shouldn't he be right about

t.me/ufopediapdf

other things? The information was certainly coming out of the same bottle, so to speak. Cayce had observed that the lowlands of the Continent of Atlantis, before this presumed breakup into islands, paralleled the present Atlantic seaboard, and the Geologist pointed out that ocean troughs parallel to New England, seventy to a hundred miles at sea, showed from their ancient sedimentation that they had once been above surface.

And what of the mid-Atlantic submarine ridge, spectacularly rising in spots, as it may once have dropped?
"Sedimentary material from a depth of two miles on the ridge, revealed the exclusive presence of fresh water plants," the Geologist noted, "evidence that this section of the ridge was once above sea level."
Curiously, as recently as 1966, there was some confirmation of a gently sloping plane extending into the North Atlantic, and scientists at the *Oceanographic Institute at Woods Hole*, Massachusetts, theorized it was a likely abode of the earliest humans in this continental area some twenty thousand years ago. However, oriented as they were, they visualized this slope as easternmost North America, not westernmost Atlantis.

To some, *the Azores*, eight hundred miles due west of Portugal, represent the eastern marches of the last of the Atlantean islands. And they have been acting up lately, just as their counterparts may have once before.

Recent activity in the nine islands of the Azores is a striking reflection of the instability that may have dropped Atlantis in the Atlantic thousands of years ago. Quiet for centuries, the Azores began erupting in 1957, curiously close to the year 1958, which Cayce saw as the forty-year beginning of large-scale breakups around the globe.

As perhaps with Atlantis, the 1957 quakes and volcanic eruptions created migratory waves, as they broke up islands and destroyed thousands of homes. In February of 1964, there was another four days of nightmare quakes, and thousands of refugees fled the isle of Sao Jorge, hard hit by a thousand tremors.

The '57 quake recalled early scenes described by Cayce. The Geologist picked up a report by one of the refugees, Bernadette Vieira, who with her family fled Sao Jorge and settled in Santa Clara, California.

Bernadette's experience was most graphic:
"She ran screaming down the village street as a volcanic island arose from the sea between Sao Jorge and nearby Fayal Island."
On that day the earth shook, and stone-walled houses toppled. Hundreds of persons were killed. Hot ashes fell like rain. Crops were ruined, and livestock was killed.
"The volcanic island sank back into the sea as quickly as it had risen."
In the '64 quake, panicky residents feared the tremors might activate two dormant volcanoes on either tip of Sao Jorge.
"The ground is trembling almost continuously," a Portuguese news agency reported, "the people of Sao Jorge feel like shipwrecks on a raft."

t.me/ufopediapdf

In one community of thousands, only three houses were left standing. Telephone and telegraph communications were cut. The air smoldered with sulphur fumes. A hastily assembled flotilla carried doctors, ambulances and blood plasma to the stricken island in response to the SOS:
"Important damages. Many ruins. Request all navigation available in proximity proceed southern coast this island render assistance."
There was more:
"If the volcanoes erupt," the Geologist read aloud, "they could split the island and cause it to crumple into the sea."
The Geologist brought out a map, showing how the Azores archipelago, strangely scattered in mid-ocean, stretched for four hundred miles, with its chain of craggy coastlines, volcanic mountains, crystal-clear crater lakes and lush subtropical vegetation. Whatever a mainland had in fresh water, fauna and flora, these islands surrounded by seawater, also had, plus a legacy of volcanic instability.
"Could it really be," I asked, dubiously pointing to the loop of rocky isles, "that this was once Atlantis?"
The Geologist shrugged.
"Why not? What's left is due west of the Pillars of Hercules, where Plato fixed the original islands. Geologically, where any phenomenon occurs in the present, it also occurred in the past, as part of normal evolutionary change. All that had to vary was the degree of change. Instability is an obvious feature of that area."
The Azores have caught the fancy of even the Russians.
"In 1963," the Geologist pointed out, "a leading Russian geologist, Dr. Maria Klionova, reported to the Academy of Science of the USSR that rocks had been dredged up from depths of 6600 feet, sixty miles north of the Azores, which gave evidence of having been exposed to the atmosphere at approximately 15,000 B.C. — just about the time Cayce fixed for the breakup of the Atlantean mainland."
Similar evidence had turned up long before.
"In 1898," the Geologist said solemnly, "the crew of a ship laying underwater cable near the Azores was grappling for a line in water two miles deep. As the grappling hooks scraped the ocean bottom, they turned up unfamiliar particles of lava, which from its peculiar glassy structure could only have solidified in the open air."
Reflecting the instability of the ocean bed in this area, a British freighter reported sighting a steaming volcanic island just south of the Azores before the turn of the century, but the island had disappeared before geologists could get back to it.

On a smaller scale than Atlantis, land has dramatically vanished in various parts of the world.
"In 1883," the Geologist noted, "the island of Krakatoa, near Sumatra, blew up with a loss of thousands of lives. In 1916, Falcon Island, east of Australia, disappeared without a trace, reappeared in 1923, then disappeared in 1949."
The floor of the ocean often rears up violently.
"After a 1960 earthquake had leveled the Moroccan town of Agadir," the Geologist noted, "soundings revealed that nine miles offshore the sea bottom had buckled up 3300 feet in one great convulsive thrust."
In August 1923 the *Western Union Company*, searching for a displaced cable, discovered that the Atlantic floor had risen two miles at one point since the last soundings twenty-five years before.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Cayce's Atlantis broke up into five islands, the three largest being Poseidia, Aryan, and Og. His most striking prediction concerned Poseidia. For in June 1940, as noted by the Geologist, he made a forecast that should soon materialize, if he was clairvoyantly on the beam.
"And Poseidia," he said, "will be among the first portions of Atlantis to rise again. Expect it in sixty-eight and sixty-nine ['68 and '69]. Not so far away."
And where to expect it? The Geologist had the clue in still another Cayce reading.
"There are some protruding portions that must have at one time or another been a portion of this great Atlantean continent The British West Indies or the Bahamas, and a portion of the same that may be seen in the present, if a geological survey would be made, notably in the Gulf Stream through this vicinity, these [portions] may yet be determined."
Eagerly the Geologist combed through scientific literature on the geology beneath the Gulf Stream. Rather wide-eyed, he read of a submerged stream valley 2400 feet below the waves between Florida and the Bahamas, of giant sinkholes submerged six hundred to nine hundred feet off the tip of Florida, of mysterious bumps picked up by depth sounders in the Straits of Florida. The bumps appeared about the size of homes; only these "houses," if they may be called that, are two thousand feet below on the ocean floor.

Geology appeared to be getting ready for Atlantis.
"Before Cayce's death in 1945," the Geologist said, "the scientific assumption was that the ocean basins were huge bathtubs into which detritus [debris from disintegrating rock] was sluiced for many eons. However, through a new instrument, a sub-bottom depth profiler, it has been discovered that in great areas, the accumulation of sediment is remarkably small, especially on portions of the ridges, as would happen if there had been continents very recently where the ocean floor is now."
Current research confirms relatively recent sinkings of large land areas near Florida and the Bahamas. The National Fisherman featured an article, "Huge Sunken Piece of Florida Identified South of the Keys," referring to a 1300 square mile plateau submerged south of the Florida Keys. Geologist **L.S. Kornicker** described a submerged chain of islands and lagoonal basin ten miles south of Bimini in the Bahamas, at depths of forty to fifty feet

Whatever happened occurred at the approximate time of the Atlantis debacle.
"Kornicker suggests," the Geologist said in a bemused voice, "that the features of the submerged area were formed eight thousand or more years ago when sea-level was about forty-eight feet below its present level."
With some excitement the Geologist stumbled upon an obscure Cayce reading discussing how the Atlanteans constructed giant laser-like crystals for power plants.
"The records of the manners of the construction of same," he read, "are in the sunken portions of Atlantis, where a portion of the temples may yet be discovered, under the slime of ages of seawater, near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida."
Columbus reading about the continent beyond the Pillars of Hercules could not have been more excited than the Geologist reading about Bimini, presumably a residual of the western perimeter of Atlantis. There was no rest now, until the Geologist could

t.me/ufopediapdf

organize an underwater party to make soundings off Bimini. After extensive preparation, he found himself flying sixty miles due east from Miami to Bimini. The pilot of his seaplane, learning of the mission, excitedly told him of large clumps of rock visible on his daily run at a certain angle.

From the pilot, the expedition got the general location of two of the more conspicuous clumps. Scuba diving in the crystal, azure-blue waters north of Bimini they came upon a scattered pile of limeen-crusted granite boulders, each about five to fifteen tons. Their spirits soared, but they fell again. The rocks were rough-hewn and looked as though they had come from a quarry. And they had. A ship carrying granite ballast had been driven on the shoals and wrecked thirty years before. But our scientists weren't that easily discouraged.

They changed course, tacking in thirty-five-foot depths southeast of Bimini, and after two fruitless days, they saw on its side in the coral sea a beautiful round white pillar about sixteen feet long. Could this be one of the pillars of the sunken temples of Atlantis, suddenly exposed in relatively shallow water by an upward thrust of the seafloor? Examination of a pillar fragment revealed that it was of purest marble. But it still could have been washed off the hulk of a battered freighter.

The Geologist realized—reluctantly—that it would take another expedition, armed with heavy salvage equipment, to raise the column and determine its origin. Still, the party made a number of depth-borings, which the Geologist tantalizingly refuses to discuss until their message can be clarified, perhaps in the very near future, when Poseidia, or some part of it, would rise again—Cayceites hoped. Meanwhile, what evidence was there that a highly civilized man lived from 7500 to 30,000 years ago, dispersing over wide areas from a central base?

In the Pueblo Valley, southeast of Mexico City, the Mexican anthropologist Juan Armenia Camacho turned up pieces of bone decorated with carved figures, estimated at thirty thousand years.
"These bits of bone," the Geologist stressed, "indicate that civilized man was in the New World much before anybody believed, except for Cayce, who put the flesh where Camacho put the bones."
Mexico is alive with a tradition of age-old visitations by a gifted people from the East; this led the pyramid-building Aztecs to be on the lookout for a returning *White God*, and made them vulnerable to the blandishments of Spanish Conquistador Hernando Cortez and his rapacious horde. Almost every native group in Central and North America have inherited stories of ancient floods, with formidable landing parties arriving from the East.

In Mexican lore, the Geologist pointed out,
"there is a record of an early landing from a land called Aztlan, apparently an ancient variation of *Atlantis*. The Mayan Book of Chilan Balam, a record of this advanced culture, gives a detailed account of a great catastrophe to the East.

The Delaware, Sioux, and Iroquois tribes have a legacy of a great flood, and the almost extinct Mandan Indian of Missouri held special memorial services about a

t.me/ufopediapdf

great war canoe, symbolizing the ark which traditionally brought their forebears from the East during a Great Flood."
The press was always from the East.
"Curiously," the Geologist said, "none of these visitors or invaders were from the West, always the East, always the Atlantic."
He looked over at me innocently.
"Have you heard of the Welsh legend in which a small bird rides on the back of a larger one as it attains great height, and then flies higher when the larger bird becomes tired?"
I shook my head.
"Well, the Iroquois have exactly the same folk tale."
The Geologist had assembled many indications of a central source of civilization on both sides of the Atlantic—and Atlantis.
"We all know about the great pyramids of Egypt," he said, "but how many know that the archeologists have been digging up even more extensive pyramids of similar design in Mexico?"
He plucked from his bulging files a commentary of ancient civilizations in the Americas, from the New York Times in December 1961, author **William Luce** noting:
"Thirty-two miles from Mexico City is an archeological site so old that even the Aztecs knew virtually nothing about it. This is Teotihuacan, the site of the Pyramid of the Sun. A ruin five hundred years before the arrival of Cortez, the pyramid has been reconstructed into a structure as tall as a twenty-story skyscraper. The 216-foot climb to its top is a fine way to end a tour of ancient Mexico. ... Never excelled in Mexico as architects and engineers, the Teotihuacans also were master sculptors and painters."
The author posed the great enigma.
"The ruins raise as many questions as they answer. Who the people were who built them, where they came from, why they built them and what happened to them are questions that will be luring scholars and tourists for some time."
The Geologist had marshaled his evidence. On both sides of the Atlantic were almost identical calendars more accurate than those developed in Europe for hundreds of years.
"The accuracy of the mathematical calculations, as reflected in both the architecture and astronomy," the Geologist pointed out, "was equally remarkable in both Egypt and the early Mayan civilizations."
In the Yucatan, in southern Mexico, in Peru, were landmarks of a culture that was old when the conquering Spaniards arrived.
"Pizarro and his men found two thousand miles of well-paved road in Peru, along which were dotted remains of many fine hotels. Where did they come from?"
There was an amazing similarity of place names; for example, names of five cities in Asia Minor about the time of *Christ*, and five cities in Central America:

Asia Minor
Choi
Colua
Zuivana
Cholima
Zalissa

t.me/ufopediapdf

Central America

Chol-ula
Colua-can
Zuivan
Colima
Xalisco

The Geologist frowned as I compared the brief lists.
"The important thing to remember, is that the New World communities were already named when the first European explorers arrived."
In studying the Cayce readings, the Geologist saw nothing about Atlantis inconsistent with what had been adduced from the ocean floor, common artifacts on both sides of the Atlantic, and the **Plato** account.
"According to Cayce, Atlantis was one of the oldest land areas, also one of the places where man first made his appearance. The early continent occupied the greater part of what is now the North Atlantic, and our present Eastern seaboard was then the Coastal region, as were parts of Europe. At the time when the poles shifted, and Lemuria in the Pacific was submerged, the Atlanteans were achieving great technological advances.

Several thousand years later, misuse of the laws of natural power caused a stupendous upheaval that split the continent into five islands. The major Atlantean mass plunged into the Sargasso Sea in this first cataclysm. The remaining populace continued to deteriorate until, finally, eleven thousand years ago or so, Nature seemed to rebel at the iniquity, and the remaining islands were swallowed up in the last of the giant cataclysms."
Cayce mentioned Atlantis originally in November **1923**, in an early life reading originally dealing with a previous incarnation.
"Before this," he said, "the entity was in that fair country of Alta, or Poseidia proper, then this entity [the subject] was in that force that brought the highest civilization and knowledge that has been known to the earth's plane. This, we find, was nearly ten thousand years before the *Prince of Peace* came."
Cayce's description of the last breakup differed from Plato's in the implication of what the large-scale mass movements were all about. Plato's source saw the Atlantean migration as part of a great invasion, repulsed by an Athenean military that could hardly have coped with a major power. More plausibly, the Cayce version implies that the Greeks drove off a group of stragglers, just one of the many homeless contingents island-hopping their way to new homes.

The first wave of migration, in the second breakup, may explain the Basques, a hardy race of unknown origin, and unrelated language, living in the mountain fastnesses of northern Spain.
"With this," said Cayce, "came the first egress of peoples to that of the Pyrenees."
It was so long ago that all connections with a motherland were gradually eradicated.
"Later, we find the peoples who enter into the black, or the mixed peoples, in what later became the Egyptian dynasty, also those peoples that later became the beginning of the Inca, that built the wall across the mountains, and with the same those of the mound-dwellers."

t.me/ufopediapdf

Into agrarian Egypt, the newcomers may have carried the arts of medicine, embalming and architecture, and fanning out in the opposite direction, carried the fruits of their culture to Central America and Peru, where the early natives, like the first known Egyptians, mummified their dead.

The first Atlantean disturbances or upheavals came twenty-eight thousand years ago, but not till 17,600 B.P. (Before Present) was the continent actually broken up.
"What would be considered one large continent," Cayce said, "until the first eruptions brought those changes, producing more of the nature of large islands, with the intervening canals or ravines, gulfs, bays, or streams."
Structurally speaking, it wouldn't have taken much to change the face of the Atlantic. Only a slight warping of the earth's crust—barely one-eight thousandth of its diameter— could have caused large portions of the ocean floor to rock to the surface, while larger portions sank. The upheaval affecting the continental land mass was visualized as the unhappy result of a merger of destructive man-made forces with those of nature, as might happen if a powerful nuclear bomb were to upset the equilibrium of the earth in the area of a major fault. By current standards, it must have been indeed an advanced civilization that could blow itself up.

If one is to believe Cayce, the misuse of solar energy brought about the debacle. And there is evidence, the Geologist reported, to support the idea that man was sufficiently advanced technically to utilize the etheric or cosmic rays of the sun as a primary source of power.
"Very ancient maps of Greenland and Antarctica have been found, showing these areas in an unglaciated state," the Geologist pointed out, "and the experts think that ancient cartographers, from the subtle rise and fall of its mountain topography, might have mapped the area from the air."
As a factor in harnessing the power of the sun, Cayce mentioned a firestone whose magical power apparently resembles the laser beam, which was not produced for some thirty years after the Cayce reference. The sleeping Cayce's description of the stone reminded the Geologist of the power generated by filtering the rays of the sun through the ruby.

The concept would have been dismissed as fanciful until recently.
"The activity of the stone was received from the sun's rays," Cayce said. "The concentration through the prisms or glass acted upon the instruments that were connected with the various modes of travel [trains, ships, etc.], as the remote control through radio vibrations or directions would in the present day."
The firestone, or ruby of its time, was housed in a dome-covered building with a sliding top. Its powerful rays could penetrate anywhere; just as the laser beam, it could be either a death ray or a constructive energy source.

It was hard to conceive that which Cayce put into words:
"The influences of the radiation that arose in the form of the rays were invisible to the eye but acted upon the stones themselves as set in the motivating forces, whether aircraft lifted by gases or guiding pleasure vehicles that might pass along close to earth, or the crafts on or under the water."
All over Atlantis, stations were set up to produce this power, then something inadvertently went wrong and the breakup followed.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"These, not intentionally, were tuned too high and brought the second period of destructive forces, and broke up the land into the isles where later there were further destructive forces."
Cayce gave a detailed description of the stone source of all this energy:
"A large cylindrical glass, cut with facets in such a manner that the capstone made for the centralizing of the power that concentrated between the end of the cylinder and the capstone itself."
As Plato suggested, the collapse came with a disintegration of moral values.

Cayce describes the last days:
"As cities were built, more and more rare became those abilities to call upon the forces in nature to supply the needs of bodily adornment, or to supply the replenishing of physical beings as hunger arose. There was a 'wasting-away' in the mountains, the valleys, then the sea itself, and the fast disintegration of the lands, as well as of the peoples, save those that had escaped into those distant lands."
It seemed incredible that so advanced a people could go hungry and lack for clothes.
The Geologist smiled wryly.
"Think of the millions starving today all over the world—India, China, Russia." He mused a moment. "And if our population keeps up at the present rate, we may have our own food problems in another fifty years. As it is, our big deal, domestically, is the anti-poverty program, and we're the richest country in the world."
In one of Cayce's trance recalls, the Geologist saw not only indications of Atlantis, but of Cayce's gift of prophecy. Cayce had picturesquely described a meeting in 50,000 B.C. of many nations on Atlantis to deal with hordes of huge beasts then overrunning the earth. These beasts, said Cayce, were ultimately coped with by "sending out super-cosmic rays from various central plants." It sounded like the sheerest fantasy.

But Cayce had made one tangible statement subject to scrutiny, in 1932:
"These rays will be discovered within the next twenty-five years."
Marking time, in 1958 the Geologist turned to the *Encyclopaedia Brittanica* and found two references to recent discoveries of potential *death rays*.

Only the year before, experimental physicists at the University of California had reported a successful effort to produce anti-neutrons.
"With the discovery of the anti-neutron," the *Encyclopaedia* reported, "also came the theoretical possibility of a source of energy hundreds of times more compact than any previously existing. Anti-neutrons could in principle be combined with anti-protons to build up 'antimatter.' When antimatter came into contact with ordinary matter all of its mass would be converted into energy rather than only a fraction of it, as is the case with nuclear fission and fusion reactions."
It seemed extremely complicated.
"Not at all," said the Geologist with a smile. "The anti-neutron beam passes over you, and you become a mass of invisible energy."
The process was not reversible.

But there was another ray, more in keeping with the fire-stone described by Cayce. The radiating force was,

t.me/ufopediapdf

"achieved by storing up energy in a small insulating crystal of special magnetic properties, so that the crystal passes on more energy than it receives."
In other words, the laser. And already, as suggested by Cayce, the ruby has been used as the crystal to convert matter into boundless energy, by amplifying light waves from the sun.

Despite the "evidence," the Atlantis material appeared too fanciful to be true. Since Cayce tuned in on the collective unconscious, perhaps he had somehow tuned in on some delightful fable concocted by some inventive or capricious mind.
"It was real in somebody's mind, and so it became equally real in Cayce's subconscious," I suggested.
The Geologist shook his head.
"That won't wash. Otherwise, Cayce would have been guilty of producing every false medical diagnosis ever made by some confused practitioner; diagnosis, whatever it was, was certainly real to that mind projecting it."
Even climatically, Cayce apparently knew what he was talking about when he looked back those "10,600 years before the *Prince of Peace* came into the land of promise." Yucatan, a haven for the fleeing Atlanteans, had a different climate then.
"For rather than being a tropical area, it was more of the temperate, and quite varied in the conditions and positions of the face of the areas themselves."
It was this sort of thing that reassured the Geologist about Cayce's unconscious insight.
"The major climatic change that led from the cold glacial climate to the present earth climate occurred close to 11,000 years ago," he observed complacently.
"A study of pollen from cores taken from the Mexico City region more southerly than the Yucatan, establishes that the area was once cooler and dryer than now."
He turned to Cayce's description of the physical changes in the area.
"In the final upheaval of Atlantis, much of the contour of the land in Central America and Mexico was changed to that similar in outline to that which may be seen in the present."
The Geologist had an explanation for this, too.
"This means that since migration took place before the final upheaval altered the Gulf of Mexico to its present outline, these migrations must have been to points at present subsided in the Gulf."
He turned back to Cayce again.
"The first temples erected by Altar and his followers were destroyed at the period of change in the contours of the land, those of the first civilization following have been discovered in Yucatan but have not been opened."
This hardly seemed likely. But the Geologist wasn't so sure. Almost casually, he said,
"We might have this evidence of Atlantis if we could only understand the significance of unique stones discovered in Yucatan back in 1933."
Cayce had apparently foreseen the archeological activity that would turn up some relic of the gigantic firestones that the Atlanteans had used for a seemingly unlimited power source. "In Yucatan there is the emblem of same," the sleeping Cayce had said.

And as if to guide archeologists to the stones, he cautioned,
"Let's clarify this, for the pattern may be the more easily found. For these pattern stones will be brought to the United States. A portion is to be carried to the

t.me/ufopediapdf

Pennsylvania state museum. A portion to be carried to the Washington museum or to Chicago."
It may only be coincidence, but in November 1962, *Fate magazine* reported,
"Three elaborate, sealed Mayan tombs over two thousand years old have been discovered by University of Pennsylvania museum archeologists on the Yucatan Peninsula of Guatemala."
Atlantis was obviously not legendary to the man who put it on the map—**Plato**.
"The brilliant, sophisticated mind that conceived *The Dialogues* and *The Republic*," the Geologist observed, "was the same that referred plainly in the *Timaeus* to the mighty power which was aggressing against the whole of Europe and Asia."
Writing four centuries before *Christ*, Plato was dealing with a reality that was anything but obscure, the nameless fear of the Atlantic beyond the protective Strait of Gibraltar. He referred to an impenetrable Atlantic which not even the hardiest mariners dared brave, for fear of being mired, until a series of intrepid navigators set out for India two thousand years later. Not only Solon told the story of Atlantis.

Socrates, too, had given a similar account, Plato recalls, "by some coincidence not to be explained."

Obviously, Plato thought it more than coincidence.

In the *Timaeus*, Plato mentioned the repulse of the invading Atlanteans. In the *Critias*, named for his grandfather, to whom Solon reported, he describes the legendary Atlas, as the first king of Atlantis. The Atlantean story, the Egyptian priests said, had been set down "in our sacred registers as eight thousand years old."

As Solon lived about 600 B.C., that would put the final destruction between ten and eleven thousand years ago. Like other peoples, the ancient Greeks had a legend of a cataclysmic Noah-like flood. From their archives, safely sealed in some pyramid perhaps, the Egyptians remembered many such disasters.
The Atlantic itself indicates Greek influence, *Atlanticus* being the Latin for the Greek, *Atlas*. Plato again casually picked out something which confirmed his reliability, the reference to the "continent" beyond the Atlantean Islands.
"Obviously," the Geologist pointed out, "he was referring to a continent we all know well—North America.'
Perhaps, reading his Plato, Columbus got the idea that beyond the Pillars of Hercules, beyond the Atlantis of Plato, he would find the true continent, which could only be India, for what other continent was there?

It might be pertinent to briefly review the Plato story, beginning with the Egyptian priest advising Solon:
"As for those genealogies which you have recounted to us, Solon, they are the tales of children. You remember one deluge only, whereas there were many of them. You do not know that there dwelt in your land the noblest race of men which ever lived, of whom you and your whole city are but a remnant. This was unknown to you, because for many generations the survivors of that destruction died and made no sign. For there was a time, Solon, before the greatest deluge of all, when the city which now is Athens, was first in war and was pre-eminent for her laws, and is said to have performed the noblest deeds and had the fairest constitution of any.

t.me/ufopediapdf

"Many wonderful deeds are recorded of your State in our histories. But one exceeds all the rest. For these histories tell of a mighty power which was aggressing against the whole of Europe and Asia. This power came forth out of the Atlantic Ocean, for in those days the Atlantic was navigable; and there was an island in front of the straits which you call the Pillars of Heracles. The island was larger than Libya and Asia [Asia Minor] put together, and was the way to other islands, and from the islands you might pass to the whole of the opposite continent [America] which surrounded the true ocean. For this sea [Mediterranean] which is within the Straits of Heracles is only a harbor, having a narrow entrance, but that other is a real sea, and the surrounding land [America] may be most truly called a continent.

"Now in Atlantis there was a great empire which ruled over the whole island and several others, as well as over parts of the continent [America], and, besides these, they subjected parts of Libya as far as Egypt, and of Europe as far as Tyrrhenia. The vast power gathered into one endeavored to subdue our country and yours and the whole of the land which was within the straits; and then, Solon, your country shone forth magnificently, for she was first in courage and military skill, and was the leader of the Hellenes.

And when the rest fell away from her, forced to stand alone, after having undergone the extremity of danger, she triumphed over the invaders, and preserved from slavery those not yet subjected, and liberated all the others dwelling within the limits of Heracles. But afterwards there occurred violent earthquakes and floods. And in a single day and night of rain all your warlike men sank into the earth, and the island of Atlantis in like manner disappeared beneath the sea. And that is why the sea in those parts is impenetrable, because there is a quantity of shallow mud in the way, caused by the subsidence of the island."
In still another dialogue, Plato gives a colorful description of Atlantis:
"And there were temples built and dedicated to many *God*s, also gardens and places of exercise, some for men, and some for horses. There was a race-course a stadium in width, and in length extending all round the island for horses to race in. Also there were guardhouses at intervals for the body-guard, while the most trusted had houses within the citadel, and about the persons of the kings. The docks were full of triremes and naval stores, and all things were quite ready for use.

"For many generations, as long as the divine nature lasted in them, the people were obedient to the laws, practicing gentleness and wisdom in their intercourse with one another. They despised everything but virtue, thinking lightly of gold and other property, which appeared only a burden to them. Neither were they intoxicated by luxury, nor did riches deprive them of self-control. They saw clearly that worldly goods are increased through friendship with one another, and that by excessive zeal for them, the good is lost and friendship perishes.

By such reflections of a divine nature, all that we have described increased in them. But then this divine portion began to fade away, and they, unable to bear their good fortune, became unseemly, and began to appear base. Yet to those who had no eye for true happiness, they still seemed blessed at the very time they were bursting with unrighteous avarice and power."

t.me/ufopediapdf

With the statement that this wickedness had apparently angered the *Gods*, the **Plato** fragment broke off, presumably lost in the shuffle of the years. Undoubtedly, the greatest philosopher of his time had little idea of what he was stirring up with his tale of a Lost Continent, but Cayce was another matter. After portions of Atlantis rise, said Cayce, then comes a period of upheavals that "*must in the next generation come to other lands*."

That reading was in December 1943, and Webster defines a generation as the period when "*father is succeeded by child, usually taken to be about thirty-three years*."

And so in another ten years, in 1976, Atlantis may no longer be a mystery. And the Geologist? He wants to be around Bimini when fresh land surfaces, or will it be the Azores?

Time - and Cayce - may yet resolve one of the more intriguing riddles of man's past.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Cayce on Atlantis

(from http://all-ez.com/cayce.index.html)

364-1

2. Atlantis as a continent is a legendary tale. Whether or not that which has been received through psychic sources has for its basis those few lines given by Plato, or the references made in Holy writ that the earth was divided, depends upon the trend of individual minds. Recently, however, the subject has taken on greater import, since some scientists have declared that such a continent was not only a reasonable and plausible matter, but from evidences being gradually gathered was a very probable condition.

3. As we recognize, there has been considerable given respecting such a lost continent by those channels such as the writer of Two Planets, or Atlantis - or Poseida and Lemuria - that has been published through some of the Theosophical literature. As to whether this information is true or not, depends upon the credence individuals give to this class of information.

4. Then, it has seemed well to many of this group, that those channels through which information may be obtained interest themselves in such an undertaking, as to gain through those channels such information that might be applicable in the lives or experiences of individuals interested in such.

5. From time to time, in and through the information obtained for some individuals in their life readings, has come that they, as an entity or individual, occupied some particular place, or performed some activity in some portion of that continent; or emigrated from the continent to some other portion of the earth's surface at the time, and began some particular development. These must have been a busy folk, for with their advent into other climes (as the information runs) they began to make many changes from the activities in that particular sphere in which they entered.

6. Then, if we are to accept such as being a fact or fiction, may truly depend upon what value to the human family knowledge concerning such a peoples would be in the affairs of individuals today. What contribution would information be to the minds of individuals, as to knowing or understanding the better or closer relations to the Creative Forces? Or, to put it another manner, what would information of that nature mean to my SOUL today?

7. Be it true that there IS the fact of reincarnation, and that souls that once occupied such an environ are entering the earth's sphere and inhabiting individuals in the present, is it any wonder that - if they made such alterations in the affairs of the earth in their day, as to bring destruction upon themselves - if they are entering now, they might make many changes in the affairs of peoples and individuals in the present? Are they, then, BEING born into the world? If so, what WERE their environs - and will those environs mean in a material world today?

364-3

1. EC: Yes, we have the subject and those conditions. As has been said, much data has been received from time to time through psychic forces as respecting conditions in or through the period, or ages, of this continent's existence. That the continent existed is being proven as a fact.

t.me/ufopediapdf

2. Then, what took place during the period, or periods, when it was being broken up? What became of the inhabitants? What was the character of their civilization? Are there any evidences of those, or any portion of, the inhabitants' escape? The POSITION of the continent, and the like, MUST be of interest to peoples in the present day, if either by inference that individuals are being born into the earth plane to develop in the present, or are people being guided in their spiritual interpretation of individuals' lives or developments BY the spirits of those who inhabited such a continent. In either case, if these be true, they ARE WIELDING - and are to wield - an influence upon the happenings of the present day world.
3. The position as the continent Atlantis occupied, is that as between the Gulf of Mexico on the one hand - and the Mediterranean upon the other. Evidences of this lost civilization are to be found in the Pyrenees and Morocco on the one hand, British Honduras, Yucatan and America upon the other. There are some protruding portions within this that must have at one time or another been a portion of this great continent. The British West Indies or the Bahamas, and a portion of same that may be seen in the present - if the geological survey would be made in some of these - especially, or notably, in Bimini and in the Gulf Stream through this vicinity, these may be even yet determined.
4. What, then, are the character of the peoples? To give any proper conception, may we follow the line of a group, or an individual line, through this continent's existence - and gain from same something of their character, their physiognomy, and their spiritual and physical development.
5. In the period, then - some hundred, some ninety-eight thousand years before the entry of Ram into India [See 364-3, Par. R2] - there lived in this land of Atlantis one Amilius [?], who had first NOTED that of the separations of the beings as inhabited that portion of the earth's sphere or plane of those peoples into male and female as separate entities, or individuals. As to their forms in the physical sense, these were much RATHER of the nature of THOUGHT FORMS, or able to push out OF THEMSELVES in that direction in which its development took shape in thought - much in the way and manner as the amoeba would in the waters of a stagnant bay, or lake, in the present. As these took form, by the gratifying of their own desire for that as builded or added to the material conditions, they became hardened or set - much in the form of the existent human body of the day, with that of color as partook of its surroundings much in the manner as the chameleon in the present. Hence coming into that form as the red, or the mixture peoples - or colors; known then later by the associations as the RED race. These, then, able to use IN their gradual development all the forces as were manifest in their individual surroundings, passing through those periods of developments as has been followed more closely in that of the yellow, the black, or the white races, in other portions of the world; yet with their immediate surroundings, with the facilities for the developments, these became much speedier in this particular portion of the globe than in others - and while the destruction of this continent and the peoples are far beyond any of that as has been kept as an absolute record, that record in the rocks still remains - as has that influence OF those peoples in that life of those peoples to whom those that did escape during the periods of destruction make or influence the lives of those peoples TO whom they came. As they MAY in the present, either through the direct influence of being regenerated, or re-incarnated into the earth, or through that of the MENTAL application on through the influences as may be had upon thought OF individuals or groups by speaking from that environ.

t.me/ufopediapdf

6. In the MANNER of living, in the manner of the moral, of the social, of the religious life of these peoples: There, classes existed much in the same order as existed among others; yet the like of the warlike INFLUENCE did NOT exist in the peoples - AS a people - as it did in the OTHER portions of the universe.

364-4

2. EC: Yes, we have the subject here, The Lost Continent of Atlantis.

3. As the peoples were a peaceful peoples, their developments took on rather that form - with the developing into the physical material bodies - of the fast development, or to the using of the elements about them to their own use; recognizing themselves to be a part OF that about them. Hence, as to the supplying of that as necessary to sustain physical life as known today, in apparel, or supplying of the bodily needs, these were supplied through the natural elements; and the DEVELOPMENTS came rather in the forms - as would be termed in the PRESENT day - of preparing for those things that would pertain to what would be termed the aerial age, or the electrical age, and supplying then the modes and manners of transposition of those materials about same that did not pertain to themselves bodily; for of themselves was transposed, rather by that ability lying within each to be transposed in thought as in body.

4. In these things, then, did Amilius [?] see the beginning of, and the abilities of, those of his own age, era, or period, not only able to build that as able to transpose or build up the elements about them but to transpose them bodily from one portion of the universe to the other, THROUGH the uses of not only those RECENTLY re-discovered gases, and those of the electrical and aeriatic formations - in the breaking up of the atomic forces to produce impelling force to those means and modes of transposition, or of travel, or of lifting large weights, or of changing the faces or forces of nature itself, but with these transpositions, with these changes that came in as personalities, we find these as the Sons of the Creative Force as manifest in their experience looking upon those changed forms, or the daughters of men, and there crept in those pollutions, of polluting themselves with those mixtures that brought contempt, hatred, bloodshed, and those that build for desires of self WITHOUT respects of OTHERS' freedom, others' wishes - and there began, then, in the latter portion of this period of development, that that brought about those of dissenting and divisions among the peoples in the lands. With the attempts of those still in power, through those lineages of the pure, that had kept themselves intact as of the abilities of forces as were manifest IN their activities, these BUILDED rather those things that ATTEMPTED to draw BACK those peoples; through first the various changes or seasons that came about, and in the latter portion of the experience of Amilius [?] was the first establishing of the altars upon which the sacrifices of the field and the forest, and those that were of that that SATISFIED the desires of the physical body, were builded.

5. Then, with the coming in or the raising up of Esai [?], with the change that had come about, began in that period when there were the invasions of this continent by those of the animal kingdoms, that brought about that meeting of the nations of the globe to PREPARE a way and manner of disposing of, else they be disposed of themselves by these forces. With this coming in, there came then the first of the destructive forces as could be set and then be meted out in its force or power. Hence that as is termed, or its first beginning of, EXPLOSIVES that might be carried about, came with this reign, or this period, when MAN - or MEN, then - began to

t.me/ufopediapdf

cope with those of the beast form that OVERRAN the earth in many places. Then, with these destructive forces, we find the first turning of the altar fires into that of sacrifice of those that were taken in the various ways, and human sacrifice began. With this also came the first egress of peoples to that of the Pyrenees first, OF which later we find that peoples who enter into the black or the mixed peoples, in what later became the Egyptian dynasty. We also find that entering into Og, or those peoples that later became the beginning of the Inca, or Ohum [Aymara'?], that builded the walls across the mountains in this period, through those same usages of that as had been taken on by those peoples; and with the same, those that made for that in the other land, became first those of the mound dwellers, or peoples in that land. With the continued disregard of those that were keeping the pure race and the pure peoples, of those that were to bring all these laws as applicable to the Sons of God, man brought in the destructive forces as used for the peoples that were to be the rule, that combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces, made in nature and natural form the first of the eruptions that awoke from the depth of the slow cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths. With this there again came that egress of peoples that aided, or attempted to assume control, yet carrying with them ALL those forms of Amilius [?] that he gained through that as for signs, for seasons, for days, for years. Hence we find in those various portions of the world even in the present day, some form of that as WAS presented by those peoples in THAT great DEVELOPMENT in this, the Eden of the world.

6. In the latter portion of same we find as CITIES were builded more and more rare became those abilities to call upon rather the forces in nature to supply the needs for those of bodily adornment, or those of the needs to supply the replenishing of the wasting away of the physical being; or hunger arose, and with the determinations to set again in motion, we find there - then Ani [?] [See the name ANI mentioned on pp. 6, 57, 187 and 324 of the book, MYTHS & LEGENDS OF ANCIENT EGYPT, by Lewis Spence.] [GD's note: I put a question mark because I didn't know whether this was the correct spelling or not.], in those latter periods, ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) years before the Prince of Peace came - again was the bringing into forces that to TEMPT, as it were, nature - in its storehouse - of replenishing the things - that of the WASTING away in the mountains, then into the valleys, then into the sea itself, and the fast disintegration of the lands, as well as of the peoples - save those that had escaped into those distant lands.

7. How, then, may this be applicable to our present day understanding? As we see the effects as builded in that about the sacred fires, as through those of Hermes, those of Arart, those of the Aztec, those of Ohum [Aymara'?], each in their respective sphere CARRYING some portion of these blessings - when they are kept in accord and PURE with those through which the channels of the blessings, of the Creative Forces, may manifest. So, we find, when we apply the lessons in the day - would ye be true, keep that EVERY WHIT thou KNOWEST to do within thine own heart! Knowing, as ye USE that as is KNOWN, there is given the more and more light to know from whence ye came and whither ye go!

8. Ready for questions.

9. (Q) Please give a description of the earth's surface as it existed at the time of Atlantis' highest civilization, using the names of continents, oceans and sections of same as we know them today?

t.me/ufopediapdf

(A) As to the highest point of civilization, this would first have to be determined according to the standard as to which it would be judged - as to whether the highest point was when Amilius [?] ruled with those understandings, as the one that understood the variations, or whether they became man made, would depend upon whether we are viewing from a spiritual standpoint or upon that as a purely material or commercial standpoint; for the variations, as we find, extend over a period of some two hundred thousand years (200,000) - that is, as light years - as known in the present - and that there were MANY changes in the surface of what is now called the earth. In the first, or greater portion, we find that NOW known as the southern portions of South America and the Arctic or North Arctic regions, while those in what is NOW as Siberia - or that as of Hudson Bay - was rather in that region of the tropics, or that position now occupied by near what would be as the same LINE would run, of the southern Pacific, or central Pacific regions - and about the same way. Then we find, with this change that came first in that portion, when the first of those peoples used that as prepared FOR the changes in the earth, we stood near the same position as the earth occupies in the present - as to Capricorn, or the equator, or the poles. Then, with that portion, THEN the South Pacific, or Lemuria [?], began its disappearance - even before Atlantis, for the changes were brought about in the latter portion of that period, or what would be termed ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) light years, or earth years, or present setting of those, as set by Amilius [?] - or Adam.

364-5

2. EC: Yes, we have the information as given respecting the continent Atlantis. In the considerations that may be had concerning such information, many are the questions that must naturally arise in the minds of individuals who would consider same in any way or manner. However, will a very close check be kept upon those who evince an interest, these will be found to be those who occupy in the present some influence innate or manifested from their experience or sojourn under or in that environ. As has been given, this would be well to do; for to the analytical or to the research character of mind, there will be little that may escape the attention of such a mind - when spiritual or psychic, or occult, or those kindred subjects are approached - as to how quick there is the desire, that expression of "I know it, but don't know how to tell it, will be in that individual's or entity's feeling, and expression - when one may be obtained at all. They will immediately become the dreamer! Try this!

3. Ready for questions.

4. (Q) Explain the information given regarding Amilius [?], who first noted the separation of the peoples into male and female, as it relates to the story in the Bible of Adam and Eve, in the Garden of Eden giving the name of the symbols Adam, Eve, the apple, and the serpent.

(A) This would require a whole period of a lecture period for this alone; for, as is seen, that as is given is the presentation of a teacher of a peoples that separated for that definite purpose of keeping alive in the minds, the hearts, the SOUL minds of entities, that there may be seen their closer relationship to the divine influences of Creative Forces, that brought into being all that appertains to man's indwelling as man in the form of flesh in this material world. These are presented in symbols of that thought as held by those peoples from whom the physical recorder took those records as compiled, with that gained by himself in and through the entering into

t.me/ufopediapdf

that state where the entity's soul mind drew upon the records that are made by the passing of time itself in a material world. As given, these are records not only of the nature as has been termed or called akashic records (that is, of a mental or soul record), but that in a more material nature as set down in stone, that was attempted to be done - HAS been attempted to be done throughout ALL time! WHY does man NOW set in stone those that are representatives of that desired to be kept in mind by those making records for future generations? There are many more materials more lasting, as is known to many.

In the records, then, as this: There are, as seen, the records made by the man in the mount, that this Amilius [?] - Adam, as given - first discerned that from himself, not of the beasts about him, could be drawn - WAS drawn - that which made for the propagation OF beings IN the flesh, that made for that companionship as seen by creation in the material worlds about same. The story, the tale (if chosen to be called such), is one and the same. The apple, as 'the apple of the eye', the desire of that companionship innate in that created, as innate in the Creator, that brought companionship into the creation itself. Get that one!

In this there comes, then, that which is set before that created - or having TAKEN ON that form, able of projecting itself in WHATEVER direction it chose to take, as given; able to make itself OF that environ, in color, in harmony, in WHATEVER source that makes for the spirit of that man would attempt to project in music, in art, in ANY form that may even be conceivable to the mind itself in what may be termed its most lucid moments, in its most esoteric moments, in its highest animation moments; for were He not the SON of the living God made manifest, that He might be the companion in a made world, in material manifested things, with the injunction to subdue all, BRING all in the material things under subjection - all UNDER subjection - by that ability to project itself IN its way? KNOWING itself, as given, to be a portion OF the whole, in, through, of, by the whole? In this desire, then, keep - as the injunction was - thine self separate: OF that seen, but NOT that seen. The apple, then, that desire for that which made for the associations that bring carnal-minded influences of that brought as sex influence, known in a material world, and the partaking of same is that which brought the influence in the lives of that in the symbol of the serpent, that made for that which creates the desire that may be only satisfied in gratification of carnal forces, as partake of the world and its influences about same - rather than of the spiritual emanations from which it has its source. Will control - inability of will control, if we may put it in common parlance.

364-6

1. GC: You will have before you the material and information given through this channel on the lost continent of Atlantis, a copy of which I hold in my hand. You will answer the questions which I will ask regarding this:

2. EC: Yes, we have the information as written here, as given. In following out that as just given, with these changes coming in the experience of Amilius [?] and I [Ai? Ay?], Adam and Eve, the knowledge of their position, or that as is known in the material world today as desires and physical bodily charms, the understanding of sex, sex relationships, came into the experience. With these came the natural fear of that as had been forbidden, that they know themselves to be a part of but not OF that as partook of EARTHLY, or the desires in the manner as were ABOUT them, in that as had been their heritage.

t.me/ufopediapdf

3. Were this turned to that period when this desire, then, becomes consecrated in that accomplished again in the virgin body of the mother of the SON of man, we see this is then crystallized into that, that even that of the flesh may be - with the proper concept, proper desire in all its purity - consecrated to the LIVING forces as manifest by the ability in that body so brought into being, as to make a way of escape for the ERRING man. Hence we have found throughout the ages, so oft the times when conception of truth became rampant with free-love, with the desecration of those things that brought to these in the beginning that of the KNOWLEDGE of their existence, as to that that may be termed - and betimes became - the MORAL, or morality OF a people. Yet this same feeling, this same exaltation that comes from association of kindred bodies - that have their lives consecrated in a purposefulness, that makes for the ability of retaining those of the essence of creation in every virile body - can be made to become the fires that light truth, love, hope, patience, peace, harmony; for they are EVER the key to those influences that fire the imaginations of those that are gifted in ANY form of depicting the high emotions of human experience, whether it be in the one or the other fields, and hence is judged by those that may not be able, or through desire submit themselves - as did Amilius [?] and I [?] to those ELEMENTS, through the forces in the life as about them.
7. (Q) How large was Atlantis during the time of Amilius?
(A) Comparison, that of Europe including Asia in Europe - not Asia, but Asia in Europe - see? This composed, as seen, in or after the first of the destructions, that which would be termed now - with the present position - the southernmost portion of same - islands as created by those of the first (as man would call) volcanic or eruptive forces brought into play in the destruction of same.
8. (Q) Was Atlantis one large continent, or a group of large islands?
(A) Would it not be well to read just that given? Why confuse in the questionings? As has been given, what would be considered one large continent, until the first eruptions brought those changes - from what would now, with the present position of the earth in its rotation, or movements about its sun, through space, about Arcturus, about the Pleiades, that of a whole or one continent. Then with the breaking up, producing more of the nature of large islands, with the intervening canals or ravines, gulfs, bays or streams, as came from the various ELEMENTAL forces that were set in motion by this CHARGING - as it were - OF the forces that were collected as the basis for those elements that would produce destructive forces, as might be placed in various quarters or gathering places of those beasts, or the periods when the larger animals roved the earth - WITH that period of man's indwelling. Let it be remembered, or not confused, that the EARTH was peopled by ANIMALS before peopled by man! First that of a mass, which there arose the mist, and then the rising of same with light breaking OVER that as it SETTLED itself, as a companion of those in the universe, as it began its NATURAL (or now natural) rotations, with the varied effects UPON the various portions of same, as it slowly - and is slowly - receding or gathering closer to the sun, from which it receives its impetus for the awakening of the elements that give life itself, by radiation of like elements from that which it receives from the sun. Hence that of one type, that has been through the ages, of mind - that gives the SUN as the father OF light in the earth. Elements have their attraction and detraction, or those of ANIMOSITY and those of gathering together. This we see throughout all of the kingdoms, as may be termed, whether we speak of the heavenly hosts or of those of the stars, or of the planets, or of the various forces within any or all of same, they have their attraction

t.me/ufopediapdf

or detraction. The attraction increases that as gives an impulse, that that becomes the aid, the stimuli, or an impulse to create. Hence, as may be seen - or may be brought to man's own - that of attraction one for another gives that STIMULI, that IMPULSE, to be the criterion of, or the gratification of, those influences in the experience of individuals or entities. To smother same oft becomes deteriorations for each other, as may come about in any form, way or manner. Accidents happen in creation, as well as in individuals' lives! Peculiar statement here, but - true!
9. (Q) What were the principal islands called at the time of the final destruction?
(A) Poseidia and Aryan [?], and Og [?].
10. (Q) Describe one of the ships of the air that was used during the highest period of mechanical development in Atlantis.
(A) Much of the nature, in the EARLIER portion, as would be were the hide of MANY of the pachyderm, or elephants, many into the CONTAINERS for the gases that were used as both lifting and for the impelling of the crafts about the various portions of the continent, and even abroad. These, as may be seen, took on those abilities not only to pass through that called air, or that heavier, but through that of water - when they received the impetus from the NECESSITIES of the peoples in that particular period, for the safety of self. The shape and form, then, in the earlier portion, depended upon which or what skins were used for the containers. The metals that were used as the braces, these were the COMBINATIONS then of what is NOW a lost art - the TEMPERED brass, the temperament of that as becomes between aluminum (as now called) and that of uranium, with those of the fluxes that are from those of the COMBINED elements of the iron, that is carbonized with those of other fluxes - see? These made for lightness of structure, non-conductor OR conductors of the electrical forces - that were used for the IMPELLING of same, rather than the gases - which were used as the lifting. See? For that as in the NATURE'S forces may be turned into even the forces OF that that makes life, as given, from the sun rays to those elements that make for, or find CORRESPONDING reaction in their APPLICATION of same, or reflection of same, TO the rays itself - or a different or changed form of storage of FORCE, as called electrical in the present.
11. We are through for the present.

364-7
3. (Q) How is the legend of Lilith connected with the period of Amilius?
(A) In the beginning, as was outlined, there was presented that that became as the Sons of God, in that male and female were as one, with those abilities for those changes as were able or capable of being brought about. In the changes that came from those THINGS, as were of the projections of the abilities of those entities to project, this as a being came as the companion; and when there was that turning to the within, through the sources of creation, as to make for the helpmeet of that as created by the first cause, or of the Creative Forces that brought into being that as was made, THEN - from out of self - was brought that as was to be the helpmeet, NOT just companion of the body. Hence the legend of the associations of the body during that period before there was brought into being the last of the creations, which was not of that that was NOT made, but the first of that that WAS made, and a helpmeet to the body, that there might be no change in the relationship of the SONS of God WITH those relationships of the sons and daughters of men.
In this then, also comes that as is held by many who have reached especially to that understanding of how NECESSARY, then, becomes the PROPER mating of those

t.me/ufopediapdf

souls that may be the ANSWERS one to another of that that may bring, through that association, that companionship, into being that that may be the more helpful, more sustaining, more the well- ROUNDED life or experience of those that are a PORTION one of another. Do not misinterpret, but knowing that all are OF one - yet there are those divisions that make for a CLOSER union, when there are the proper relationships brought about. As an illustration, in this:

In the material world we find there is in the mineral kingdom those elements that are of the nature as to form a closer union one with another, and make as for compounds as make for elements that act more in unison with, or against, other forms of activity in the experience in the earth's environ, or the earth's force, as makes for those active forces in the ELEMENTS that are ABOUT the earth. Such as we may find in those that make for the active forces in that of uranium, and that of ultramarine, and these make then for an element that becomes the more active force as with the abilities for the rates of emanation as may be thrown off from same. So, as illustrated in the union, then, of - in the PHYSICAL compounds - that as may vibrate, or make for emanations in the activities of their mental and spiritual, and material, or physical forces, as may make for a GREATER activity in this earth environ. Then, there may be seen that as is in an elemental, or compound, that makes for that as is seen in the material experience as to become an antipathy for other elements that are as equally necessary in the experience of man's environ as in the combination of gases as may produce whenever combined that called water, and its antipathy for the elements in combustion is easily seen or known in man's experience.

So in those unions of that in the elemental forces of creative energies that take on the form of man, either in that of man or woman, with its NATURAL or ELEMENTAL, see? ELEMENTAL forces of its vibration, with the union of two that vibrate or respond to those vibrations in self, create for that ideal that becomes as that, in that created, in the form - as is known as radium, with its fast emittal vibrations, that brings for active forces, principles, that makes for such atomic forces within the active principles of all nature in its active force as to be one of the elemental bases from which life in its essence, as an active principle in a material world, has its sources, give off that which is EVER good - unless abused, see? So in that may there be basis for THOSE forces, as HAS been, as IS sought, thought, or ATTAINED BY those who have, through the abilities of the vibrations, to make for a continued force in self as to meet, know, see, feel, understand, those sources from which such begets that of its kind, or as those that become as an antipathy for another, or as makes for those that makes for the variations in the tempering of the various elements, compounds, or the like; so, as is seen, THESE - then - the BASIS for those things as has been given here, there, in their various ways and manners, as to the companion of, and COMPANIONS of, that that first able - through its projection of itself and its abilities in the creation - to bring about that that was either of its OWN making, or creation, or that given in the beginning to BE the force THROUGH which there might BE that that would bring ever blessings, good, right, and love, in even the physical or material world. See?

4. (Q) How long did it take for the division into male and female?

(A) That depends upon which, or what branch or LINE is considered. When there was brought into being that as of the projection of that created BY that created, this took a period of evolutionary - or, as would be in the present year, fourscore and six year. That as brought into being as was of the creating OF that that became a

t.me/ufopediapdf

portion of, OF that that was already created by the CREATOR, THAT brought into being as WERE those of the forces of nature itself. God said, "Let there be light" and there WAS light! God said, "Let there be life" and there WAS life!
5. (Q) Were the thought forms that were able to push themselves out of themselves inhabited by souls, or were they of the animal kingdom?
(A) That as created by that CREATED, of the animal kingdom. That created as by the Creator, with the soul.
6. (Q) What was meant by the Sons of the Highest in Atlantis and the second coming of souls to the earth, as mentioned in a life reading given thru this channel? [See 2802-1 on 5/18/25.]
(A) In this period or age, as was seen - There is fault of words here to PROJECT that as actually OCCURS in the FORMATIONS of that as comes about! There was, with the WILL of that as came into being through the correct channels, of that as created by the Creator, that of the CONTINUING of the souls in its projection and projection - see? while in that as was OF the offspring, of that as pushed itself INTO form to SATISFY, GRATIFY, that of the desire of that known as carnal forces of the SENSES, of those created, there continued to be the war one with another, and there were then - FROM the other SOURCES (worlds) the continuing entering of those that WOULD make for the keeping of the balance, as of the first purpose of the Creative Forces, as it magnifies itself in that given sphere of activity, of that that had been GIVEN the ABILITY to CREATE with its OWN activity - see? and hence the second, or the CONTINUED entering of souls into that known as the earth's plane during this period, for that activity as was brought about. Let's REMEMBER that as was given, in the second, third from Adam, or fourth, or from Amilius, there was "In that day did they CALL UPON the NAME of the Lord" - is right! and ever, when the elements that make for littleness, uncleanness, are crucified in the body, the SPIRIT of the Lord, of God, is present! When these are overbalanced, so that the body (physical), the mental man, the imagination of its heart, is evil, or his purpose is evil, then is that war continuing - as from the beginning. Just the continued warring of those things within self as from the beginning; for with these changes as brought SIN into the world, with same came the FRUITS of same, or the seed as of sin, which we see in the material world as those things that corrupt good ground, those that corrupt the elements that are of the compounds of those of the first causes, or elementals, and pests are seen - and the like, see? So does it follow throughout all creative forces, that the fruits of that as is active brings that seed that makes for the corrupting of, or the clearing of, in
the activative forces of, that BEING acted upon.
7. (Q) What was meant by "As in the first Adam sin entered, so in the last Adam all shall be made alive?"
(A) Adam's entry into the world in the beginning, then, must become the savior OF the world, as it was committed to his care, "Be thou fruitful, multiply, and SUBDUE the earth!" Hence Amilius, Adam, the first Adam, the last Adam, becomes - then - that that is GIVEN the POWER OVER the earth, and - as in each soul the first to be conquered is self - then ALL THINGS, conditions and elements, are subject unto that self!
That a universal law, as may be seen in that as may be demonstrated either in gases that destroy one another by becoming elements of the same, or that in the mineral or the animal kingdom as may be found that destroy, or BECOME one WITH the other. Hence, as Adam given - the SON of God - so he MUST become that that

t.me/ufopediapdf

would be able to take the world, the earth, back to that source from which it came, and ALL POWER is given in his keeping in the earth, that he has overcome; self, death, hell and the grave even, become subservient unto Him THROUGH the conquering of self in that made flesh; for, as in the beginning was the word, the Word WAS with God, the Word WAS God, the same was IN the beginning. The Word came and dwelt among men, the offspring of self in a material world, and the Word OVERCAME the world - and hence the world. BECOMES, then, as the servant of that that overcame the world!

8. (Q) Please give the important re-incarnations of Adam in the world's history.

(A) In the beginning as Amilius, as Adam, as Melchizedek, as Zend [?], as Ur [?] [Enoch? GD's note: Perhaps Ur was prehistory person [364-9, Par. 3-A] who established Ur of the Chaldees? I don't think he was mentioned anywhere else in the readings as an incarnation of Jesus.], as Asaph [?] [Songs of Asaph? See Ps. 81:5 indicating that Joseph and Asaph were one and the same?], as Jesus [Jeshua] - Joseph - Jesus. [See 364-9, Par. 3-A.]

Then, as that coming into the world in the second coming - for He will come again and receive His own, who have prepared themselves through that belief in Him and acting in that manner; for the SPIRIT is abroad, and the time draws near, and there will be the reckoning of those even as in the first so in the last, and the last shall be first; for there is that Spirit abroad - He standeth near. He that hath eyes to see, let him see. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear that music of the coming of the Lord of this vineyard, and art THOU ready to give account of that THOU hast done with thine opportunity in the earth as the Sons of God, as the heirs and joint heirs of glory WITH the Son? Then make thine paths straight, for there must come an answering for that THOU hast done with thine Lord! He will not tarry, for having overcome He shall appear even AS the Lord AND Master. Not as one born, but as one that returneth to His own, for He will walk and talk with men of every clime, and those that are faithful and just in their reckoning shall be caught up with Him to rule and to do JUDGEMENT for a thousand years!

9. (Q) Describe some of the mental abilities that were developed by the Atlanteans at the time of their greatest spiritual development.

(A) Impossible to describe achievements physical in their spiritual development. The use of MATERIAL conditions and spiritual attributes in a material world would, and do, become that as are the miracles of the Son in the material world; for even as with Him in - and as He walked, whether in Galilee, in Egypt, in India, in France, in England, or America - there WERE those periods when the activities of the physical were as was what would be termed the everyday life of the SONS of God in the Atlantean or Eden experience; for as those brought the various changes from the highest of the SPIRITUAL development to the highest of the mental, then of the MATERIAL or physical developments, then the fall - see?

364-10

1. GC: You will have before you the information given through this channel on the lost continent of Atlantis. You will please continue with this information, and answer the questions which I will ask regarding same.

2. EC: Yes. In understanding, then, in the present terminology, occult science, or psychic science - as seen, this was the natural or nature's activity in that experience, and not termed a science - any more than would be the desire for food by a new

t.me/ufopediapdf

born babe. Rather the natural consequence. This explanation may of necessity take on some forms that may possibly be confusing at times, but illustrations may be made through the various types of occult science, or psychic manifestations, that may clarify for the student something of the various types of psychic manifestations in the present, as well as that that was natural in this period.
3. There is, as has been oft given, quite a difference - and much differentiation should be made - in mysticism and psychic, or occult science as termed today.
4. From that which has been given, it is seen that individuals in the beginning were more of thought forms than individual entities with personalities as seen in the present, and their projections into the realms of fields of thought that pertain to a developing or evolving world of matter, with the varied presentations about same, of the expressions or attributes in the various things about the entity or individual, or body, through which such science - as termed now, or such phenomena as would be termed - became manifest. Hence we find occult or psychic science, as would be called at the present, was rather the natural state of man in the beginning. Very much as (in illustration) when a baby, or babe, is born into the world and its appetite is first satisfied, and it lies sleeping. Of what is its dreams? That it expects to be, or that it has been? Of what are thoughts? That which is to be, or that which has been, or that which is? Now remember we are speaking - these were thought forms, and we are finding again the illustrations of same!
5. When the mental body (Now revert back to what you are calling science) - when the mental body, or mind, has had training, or has gone through a course of operations in certain directions, such individuals are called so-and-so minded; as one of an inventive turn, and trained; one of a statistician turn, and trained; one of a theologian turn, and trained; one of philosophical turn, and trained. Of what does the mind build? We have turned, then, to that that has become very material, for the mind constantly trained makes for itself MENTAL pictures, or makes for that as is reasoned with from its own present dimensional viewpoints - but the babe, from whence its reasoning? from whence its dream? From that that has been taken in, or that that has been its experience from whence it came? Oft has it been said, and rightly, with a babe's smile 'Dreaming of angels', and close in touch with them - but what has PRODUCED that dream? The contact with that upon which IT has fed! Don't forget our premise now from which we are reasoning! and we will find that we will have the premise from which those individuals, or the entities, reasoned within the beginning in this land. (We are speaking of Atlanteans, when they became as thought forces.) From whence did THEY reason? From the Creative Forces from which they had received their impetus, but acted upon by the thought FORMS as were in MATERIAL forms about them, and given that power (will) to be one WITH that from what it sprang or was given its impetus, or force, yet with the ability to USE that in the way that seemed, or seemeth, good or well, or pleasing, unto itself. Hence we find in this particular moulding or mouldive stage, that in which there was the greater development of, and use of, that as is termed or called psychic and occult forces, or science - in the present terminology, or age.
6. Illustrating, then, that as to how this was used by those entities, those beings, in the formative stage of their experience or sojourn among that as had been created in all of its splendor to supply every want or desire that might be called forth by that being, with all of its attributes physical, mental AND SPIRITUAL at hand; for, as has been given, even unto the four hundred thousandth generation from the first creation was it prepared for man's indwelling. As we today (turn to today), we find

t.me/ufopediapdf

there the developments of those resources. How long have they remained? Since the beginning! How long has man been able to use them for his undoing, or his pleasure, or for his regeneration? Since the knowledge of some source has awakened within its psychic force, or source, of the apparatus, or the form that it takes, either in a physical or mental (for remember, Mind is the Builder - and it moves along those channels through which, and by which, it may bring into existence in whatever dimension or sphere from which it is reasoning, or reasoning toward - see) - and as these may be illustrated in the present:

7. When there is a manifestation of a psychic force, or an occult action, or phenomena, or activity in, upon, of or for, an individual, there is then the rolling back, as it were, or a portion of the physical consciousness - or that mental trained individual consciousness - has been rolled aside, or rolled back, and there is then a visioning - To what? That as from the beginning, a projection OF that form that assumed its position or condition in the earth as from the beginning, and with those so endowed with that as may be called an insight into psychic sources there may be visioned about a body its astral (if chosen to be termed), rather its THOUGHT body, as is projected FROM same in such a state; especially so when there is the induction, or the inducing of, an unconsciousness of the normal brain, or normal mental body. Submerged - into what? Into the unconscious, or subconscious. Sub, in THIS instance, meaning BELOW - not above normal; below - SUBJECTED to the higher consciousness, or to the higher thought, that has been builded - just as sure as has a physical body been builded, from what?

That as has been given from its first nucleus as passed through in its experience. Then there may be visioned by such a body, as may be called with the second sight, or with a vision, that accompanying thought body of such an one, manifesting in much the way and manner as individuals in the Atlantean period of psychic and occult development brought about in their experience. Through such projections there came about that first necessity of the division of the body, to conform to those necessities of that as seen in its own mental vision as builded (MENTAL now - Don't confuse these terms, or else you will become VERY confused in what is being given!).

8. The mental vision by its action upon what body is being builded? On the mental body of the individual in a material world, out of Spirit, out of the ability to have all the attributes of the spiritual or unseen forces - but MATERIALIZED forces, as is necessary from the mental body in a material world MENTALLY trained to, or in, certain directions, or given directions, or following the natural bent of its threefold or threeply body, as is seen in every individual or every entity. As these projected themselves, then we find these DEVELOPMENTS were in this portion of the development in the Atlantean period. How were these used? In much as were from the beginning. Remember there was ever the instruction to those peoples that were to hold to that that would bring for the spiritual forces, rather than the abuses of the abilities - as those with familiar spirits, as those that spoke to or partook of the divinations of those that had passed from the earth's plane, or those that partook of the animal magnetism - that came from the universal consciousness of animal matter as passed into its experience, in its interchange through those periods of integration and disintegration - and the spirit forces possessing those that would lay themselves open to such conditions, for these are as real as physical bodies if the attunements of the entity are such that it may vision them! and they are about you always, sure! These, then, are entities - sure; whether animal or those endowed

t.me/ufopediapdf

with the soul - until they pass through those changes - as there ever has been, see? Also there are those that ever make for those channels in the psychic and occult (we are speaking of, through which man - as it reached that stage, or that position that it became farther and farther from its natural sources, through the same CHARACTER of channel may it communicate with that from which it is a portion of, or the Creative Forces), and hence the terminology arose as 'Good Spirits' and 'Bad Spirits'; for there are those that partake of the earth, or of the carnal forces, rather than of those forces that are of the spiritual or CREATIVE. Those that are destruction are of the Earth. Those that are constructive, then, are the good - or the divine and the devilish, bringing for those developments in their various phases. Hence the greater development of that called occult, or psychic forces, during the Atlantean period - and the use of same, and the abuse of same - was during its first thousand years, as we would call light years; not the light of the star, but the sun goes down and the sun goes down - years. That brought about those cycles, or those changes. Hence we have that which has been given through many of the sources of information, or the channels for individuals - and in those, these, the entity - as a voice upon waters, or as the wind that moved among the reeds and harkened, or again as when the morning stars sang together and the sons of God beheld the coming of man into his own, through the various realms as were brought by the magnifying of, or the deteriorating of, the use of those forces and powers as manifested themselves in a MATERIAL area, or those that partook of carnal to the gratification of that that brought about its continual HARDENING and less ability to harken back through that from WHICH it came, and partaking more and more OF that upon which it became an eater of; or, as is seen even in the material forces in the present: We find those that partake of certain elements, unless these become very well balanced WITH all SOURCES - Of what? That of which there were the first causes, or nature, or natural, or God's sources or forces are. Hence ELEMENTS - not rudiments; elements - as are termed in the terminology of the student of the anatomical, physiological, psychological forces within a body - GERMS! Sure they are germs! for each are as atoms of power - From what? That source from which it has drawn its essence upon what it feeds. Is one feeding, then, its soul? or is one feeding its body? or is one feeding that interbetween (its mental body) to its own undoing, or to those foolishnesses of the simple things of life? Being able, then, to partake OF the physical but not a part of same - but more and more feeding upon those sources from which it emanates itself, or of the SPIRITUAL life, so that the physical body, the mental body, are attuned TO its soul forces, or its soul source, its Creator, its Maker, in such a way and manner, as it develops.

9. What, then, IS psychic force? What IS occult science? A developing of the abilities within each individual that has not lost its sonship, or its relation to its Creator, to live upon - or demonstrate more and more through phenomena of whatever nature from which it takes its source, for that individual activity of that entity itself through the stages of development through which it has passed, and giving of its life source that there may be brought INTO being that which gives more knowledge of the source FROM which the entity ESSENCE (Isn't a good word, but signifies that intended to be expressed; not elements, not rudiments, but ESSENCE of the entity itself, ITS spirit and soul - its spirit being its portion of the Creator, its soul that of its entity itself, making itself individual, separate entity, that may be one WITH the Creative Force from which it comes - or which it is! of which it is made up, in its

t.me/ufopediapdf

atomic forces, or in its very essence itself!) emanates; and the more this may be manifest, the greater becomes the occult force.
10. To what uses, then, did these people in this particular period give their efforts, and in what directions were they active? As many almost as there were individuals! for, as we find from the records as are made, to some there was given the power to become the sons of God; others were workers in brass, in iron, in silver, in gold; others were made in music, and the instruments of music. These, then, we find in the world today (Today, now - we are reasoning from today). Those that are especially gifted in art - in its various forms; and a real artist (as the world looks at it) isn't very much fit for anything else! yet it is - What? An expression of its concept OF that from WHICH it, that entity, sprang - through the various stages of its evolution (if you choose to call it such) in a material world, or that which it fed its soul or its mental being for its development through its varied experiences IN a material world. These, then, are but manifestations (occult forces) in individuals who are called geniuses, or gifted in certain directions.
11. These, then, are the manners in which the ENTITIES, those BEINGS, those SOULS, in the beginning partook of, or developed. Some brought about monstrosities, as those of its (that entity's) association by its projection with its association with beasts of various characters. Hence those of the Styx, satyr, and the like; those of the sea, or mermaid; those of the unicorn, and those of the various forms - these projections of what? The abilities in the PHYCHIC forces (psychic meaning, then, of the mental AND the soul - doesn't necessarily mean the body, until it's enabled to be brought INTO being in whatever form it may make its manifestation - which may never be in a material world, or take form in a three-dimensional plane as the earth is; it may remain in a fourth-dimensional - which is an idea! Best definition that ever may be given of fourth-dimension is an idea! Where will it project? Anywhere! Where does it arise from? Who knows! Where will it end? Who can tell! It is all inclusive! It has both length, breadth, height and depth - is without beginning and is without ending! Dependent upon that which it may feed for its sustenance, or it may pass into that much as a thought or an idea. Now this isn't ideal that's said! It's idea! see?)
12. In the use of these, then, in this material plane - of these forces - brought about those that made for all MANNERS of the various forms that are used in the material world today. MANY of them to a much higher development. As those that sought forms of minerals - and being able to be that the mineral was, hence much more capable - in the psychic or occult force, or power - to classify, or make same in its own classifications. Who classified them? They were from the beginning! They are themselves! They were those necessities as were IN the beginning from an ALL WISE Creator! for remember these came, as did that as was to be the keeper of same! The husbandman of the vineyard! Each entity, each individual - today, has its own vineyard to keep, to dress - For who? Its Maker, from whence it came! What is to be the report in thine own life with those abilities, those forces, as may be manifest in self - through its calling upon, through what? How does prayer reach the throne of mercy or grace, or that from which it emanates? From itself! Through that of CRUCIFYING, NULLIFYING, the carnal mind and opening the mental in such a manner that the Spirit of truth may flow in its psychic sense, or occult force, into the very being, that you may be one with that from which you came! Be thou faithful unto that committed into thy keeping! Life ITSELF is precious! For why? It is of the Maker itself! That IS the beginning! The psychic forces, the attunements, the

t.me/ufopediapdf

developments, going TO that! As did many in that experience. And Enoch walked with God, and he was not for God took him. As was many of those in those first years, in this land, this experience.
13. These in the present, then, do not justly call it science; rather being close to nature. Listen at the birds. Watch the blush of the rose. Listen at the life rising in the tree. These serve their Maker - Through what? That psychic force, that IS Life itself, in their respective sphere - that were put for the service of man. Learn thine lesson, O Man, from that about thee!

364-11
1. GC: You will have before you the information given through this channel on the lost continent of Atlantis. You will continue with this information, and will answer the questions which I will ask regarding this:
2. EC: Yes. As to why, then, each individual must be, and is, the keeper of his own vineyard? For there is, as from the beginning, in each entity that - of the Father, or the First Cause - that enables one to make manifest even in the material world through the attributes OF the First Cause, that makes for the manifestation OF that power, or force, in a material world. As to what one does WITH same is an action of the will that entity himself, or herself.
3. As to occult or psychic science, as called, then - it is, as we have found through some manifestations, that these forces are first recognized in or by the individual. Hence, as has been seen, in the beginning these were the natural expressions of an entity. As there developed more of the individual association with material conditions, and they partook of same in such a manner as to become wholly or in part a portion OF same, farther - or more hidden, more unseen - has become occult or psychic manifestations. First there were the occasional harking back. Later by dream. Again we find individuals raised in certain sections for specific purposes. As the cycle has gone about, time and again has there arisen in the earth those that MANIFESTED these forces in a more magnificent, more beneficent, way and manner. And, as has been given, again the time draws near when there shall be seen and known among men, in many places, the manifestations of such forces in the material world; for "As ye have seen him go, so will He return again." Be thou faithful unto those words He has given while yet with you. Hence it behooves every individual to take cognizance of that force that may manifest in their material lives, even in this material age; for those that become ashamed for His sake - for THAT sake - of that that may manifest (which is as the Spirit's manner of activity) through those many channels that are open to those who will look up, lift up - and these, we find, are often in the lowliest of places and circumstances. Why? Since these are forces of the Most High, since these supplied - as of old - those secular things in abundance, and were supplied the needs not only of the physical being but of the mental and spiritual also, contributing to those forces as made for the gratification also of that builded in a material world, does it become any wonder that he that shall be abased and remains true shall wear the Crown of Life? Does it become unreasonable, then, that ye are being chastised for that which has been builded within the material forces of the body itself, that must be tried so as by fire? for the chaff must be burned out! Even as with the use of those sources of information, the abilities to become a portion of those elements that were the creative forces OF the compounds or elements within the universal forces, at that period brought about those forces that made for destruction of the land itself, in the attempt to draw that as was in

t.me/ufopediapdf

man then back TO the knowledge; and these brought about those destructive forces (that are known today) in gases, with that called the death ray [See 364-11, Par. R2], that brought from the bowels of the earth itself - when turned into the sources of supply - those destructions to portions of the land. Man has ever (even as then) when in distress, either mental, spiritual OR physical, sought to know his association, his connection, with the divine forces that brought the worlds into being. As these are sought, so does the promise hold true - or that given man from the beginning, "Will ye be my children, I will be thy God!" "Ye turn your face from me, my face is turned from thee", and those things ye have builded in thine own endeavor to make manifest thine own powers bring those certain destructions in the lives of individuals in the present, even as in those first experiences with the use of those powers that are so tabu by the worldly-wise, that are looked upon as old men's tales and women's fables; yet in the strength of such forces do WORLDS come into being!

4. THIS is what psychic force, and so called occult science, DID mean, HAS meant, DOES mean in the world today.

5. Ready for questions.

6. (Q) Describe in more detail the causes and effects of the destruction of the part of Atlantis now the Sargasso sea.

(A) As there were those individuals that attempted to bring again to the mind of man more of those forces that are manifest by the closer association of the mental and spiritual, or the soul forces that were more and more as individual and personal forms in the world, the use of the these elements - as for the building up, or the passage of individuals through space - brought the uses of the gases then (in the existent forces), and the individuals being able to become the elements, and elementals themselves, added to that used in the form of what is at present known as the raising of the powers from the sun itself, to the ray that makes for disintegration of the atom, in the gaseous forces formed, and brought about the destruction in that portion of the land now presented, or represented, or called, Sargasso sea.

7. (Q) What was the date of the first destruction, estimating in our present day system of counting time in years B.C.?

(A) Seven thousand five hundred (7,500) years before the final destruction, which came as has been given.

8. (Q) Please give a few details regarding the physiognomy, habits, customs and costumes of the people of Atlantis during the period just before this first destruction.

(A) These, as we find, will require their being separated in the gradual development of the body and its physiognomy as it came into being in the various portions of that land, as well as to those that would separate themselves from those peoples where there were the indwelling of peoples, or man - as man, in the various areas of the land, or what we call world.

In the matter of form, as we find, first there were those as projections from that about the animal kingdom; for the THOUGHT bodies gradually took form, and the various COMBINATIONS (as may be called) of the various forces that called or classified themselves as gods, or rulers over - whether herds, or fowls, or fishes, etc. - in PART that kingdom and part of that as gradually evolved into a physiognomy much in the form of the present day may (were one chosen of those that were, or are, the nearest representative of the race of peoples that existed in this first period as the first destructions came about). These took on MANY sizes as to stature, from that as may be called the midget to the giants - for there were giants in the earth in

t.me/ufopediapdf

those days, men as tall as (what would be termed today) ten to twelve feet in stature, and in proportion - well proportioned throughout. The ones that became the most USEFUL were those as would be classified (or called in the present) as the IDEAL stature, that was of both male and female (as those separations had been begun); and the most ideal (as would be called) was Adam, who was in that period when he (Adam) appeared as five in one - See?
In this the physiognomy was that of a full head, with an extra EYE - as it were - in those portions that became what is known as the EYE. In the beginning these appeared in WHATEVER portion was desired by the body for its use!
As for the dress, those in the beginning were (and the Lord made for them coats) of the skins of the animals. These covered the parts of their person that had become, then, as those portions of their physiognomy that had brought much of the desires that made for destructive forces in their own experience; and these then were of those ABOUT them that were given as meat, or used as same - that partook of the herbs. These were those same herbs that the seed were to have been for food for the man in self, and only those that partook of same may be called even CLEAN - in the present day. Those that supply those same materials that are the proper building for the forces within the anatomical forces, or physiological forces, of a developing body; for these carry all the elements in their natural state. Little of minerals should ever be the properties within the system, save as may be taken through the vegetable forces, save where individuals have so laxed themselves as to require or need that which will make for an even balance of same.

364-12
2. EC: Yes, we have the information that has been given through these channels regarding the development of individual lives and their respective personalities, as these in their development got farther and farther away from those impelling forces that made them one in body, mind and spirit, with the universal consciousness.
3. As these that were projections upon this plane of man's making began to multiply, and to attach themselves to the various activities that made for the sustaining of those forces that are most predominant in the living creatures (that of self-preservation and propagation), with these developments of self, the ego, the I Am, there began the developments towards that gratifying in material senses those forces manifest in their beings; as those that made for amusement, those that made for the preserving of thoughts in their developing forces as towards material - now, rather than towards its continued associations from that which it received its impulse. The "its", now, is the man!
4. In the first, then, we find the necessity of now supplying its own foods, its own protection, its own activities for amusements, for developments, for its associations one with another, and - as given - then selfishness, and the desire to excel, the desire to place self as in control of, in the supervision of, those things or others about same, gradually developed households, groups, clans, masses, then originally - or eventually - in that known as various groups, houses, or nations. With these developments came then the gradual injections of the use of elements from without for protection, as implements with which to protect themselves, which began with the use of FITTING stone, iron, brass, copper, and those elements known in the present, as instruments of warfare, or of building, or of preservation of the various emoluments of individuals. Hence we had also those for ornamentation of the body, ornamentation of the abode, ornamentation of the various surroundings that had to

t.me/ufopediapdf

do with the individuals in their various sets, classes, or groups. These made for such as dwelt in groups in homes or cities, while others made for those as of following the field, or those as of the hunters, or those as of the agriculturists, or those that had herds, and their various necessities that followed with these.
5. In their various developments, we find in various periods of the beginning, some were given to the one and some given to the other. These as the necessity and the surroundings demanded that those bring in the experience of the entities that it brought to pass; for was it still not those that were of creation in itself? and it followed in the examples, then, of that about it - called nature - that built according to its instinctive forces. Hence the first became dwellers in the rocks, in the caves, and those also that made their homes or nests, as it were, in the trees and in the various things that surrounded their environs. Then began the correlation, or the coordinating of combined forces of a household, which made for the building up of that as became the clans in their varied activities, those of a nature builded together as for that in which those groups or those clans followed in their line, these keeping in touch with those various others according to their necessities of dispensing or disposing of, or to meet with the needs for the various individual groups.
6. Ready for questions.
7. (Q) Describe briefly one of the large cities of Atlantis at the height of its commercial and material prosperity, giving name and location.
(A) This we find in that as called Poseida, or the city that was built upon the hill that overlooked the waters of Parfa (?), and in the vicinity also the egress and entrance to the waters from which, through which, many of the people passed in their association with, or connection with, those of the outside walls or countries. This we find not an altogether walled city, but a portion of same built so that the waters of these rivers became as the pools about which both sacrifice and sport, and those necessities for the cleansing of body, home and all, were obtained, and these - as we find - were brought by large ducts or canals into these portions for the preservation, and yet kept constantly in motion so that it purified itself in its course; for, as we find, as is seen, water in motion over stone or those various forces in the natural forces purifies itself in twenty feet of space. In the type of the buildings, these were much in that of tiers - one upon the another, save principally in the temples - that were about the sacred fires where these were offered, the sacrifices that were gradually builded by the people in their attempt to appease those forces in nature, and from which we find there came all those forms in the various portions of the earth in which these were carried in their necessary channels, to make for the variations in its surroundings and the conditions thereunto. In this temple, we find these of large or semi-circular columns of onyx, topaz, and inlaid with beryl, amethyst, and stones that made the variations in catching the rays of the sun. Hence a portion of same became as the sun worshippers in other portions, from which there were an egress of the peoples. In this the sacred fires burned, and there were the rising of the intermittent fires that came and went, that were later worshipped by some that brought on much of the destruction, because they waited long at the period before the destructions came. These were those places where there became eventually the necessity of offering human sacrifices, which when put into fires became the ashes that were cast upon the waters for the drinking of same by those that were made prisoners from portions of other lands. In the setting up of same, these in the temple ruled - rather than those who held official positions in carrying out the orders of those in these positions. These, as to the manner of the

t.me/ufopediapdf

buildings, were of the outer court - or where groups or masses might collect. The inner, those that were of a select group, or those of the second chambers. Those of the inner court, or shrine about the altar, were only for the elect, or the chosen few.

364-13

6. (Q) Are the places designated for the beginning of the five races correct?
(A) As we find, these are changed, in that: Those in the Gobi, the yellow. The white - rather in the Carpathians than India, though this is the change to which they are made. The red, of course, in the Atlantean and in the American. The brown in the Andean. The black in the plain and the Sudan, or in African.
7. (Q) Where was the Carpathian region?
(A) Aarat.
8. (Q) Where is the location? Is it on the map today?
(A) Southern part of Europe and Russia, and Persia and that land. Caucasian mountains.
9. (Q) Why was the number five selected for the projection of the five races?
(A) This, as we find, is that element which represents man in his physical form, and the attributes to which he may become conscious FROM the elemental or spiritual to the physical consciousness. As the senses; as the sensing OF the various forces that bring to man the activities in the sphere in which he finds himself.
This, to be sure, may be expanded upon. This must bear in the same relation to that as did exist, to the promise that He will come again. Does any individual group think of themselves so exalted as that only to one peoples will He appear as in the beginning, so shall it ever be, that man's indwelling must recognize that not only must his desires carnally be crucified, but all elements that make for the awareness OF the spiritual manifestations in the material plane!
10. (Q) Did the appearance of what became the five races occur simultaneously?
(A) Occurred at once.
11. (Q) Describe the earth's surface at the period of the appearance of the five projections.
(A) This has been given. In the first, or that known as the beginning, or in the Caucasian and Carpathian, or the Garden of Eden, in that land which lies now much in the desert, yet much in mountain and much in the rolling lands there. The extreme northern portions were then the southern portions, or the polar regions were then turned to where they occupied more of the tropical and semi-tropical regions; hence it would be hard to discern or disseminate the change. The Nile entered into the Atlantic Ocean. What is now the Sahara was an inhabited land and very fertile. What is now the central portion of this country, or the Mississippi basin, was then all in the ocean; only the plateau was existent, or the regions that are now portions of Nevada, Utah and Arizona formed the greater part of what we know as the United States. That along the Atlantic board formed the outer portion then, or the lowlands of Atlantis. The Andean, or the Pacific coast of South America, occupied then the extreme western portion of Lemuria. The Urals and the northern regions of same were turned into a tropical land. The desert in the Mongolian land was then the fertile portion. This may enable you to form SOME concept of the status of the earth's representations at that time! The oceans were then turned about; they no longer bear their names, yet from whence obtained they their names? What is the legend, even, as to their names? [See Source File Key #2746 for 4/41 Comdr. Wynne's map of coming rising Atlantis, re 2746-3.]

t.me/ufopediapdf

12. (Q) Are the following the correct places? Atlantean, the red.
(A) Atlantean and American, the red race.
13. (Q) Upper Africa for the black?
(A) Or what would be known now as the more WESTERN portion of upper Egypt for the black. You see, with the changes - when there came the uprisings in the Atlantean land, and the sojourning southward - with the turning of the axis, the white and yellow races came more into that portion of Egypt, India, Persia and Arabia.
14. (Q) There was no original projection in upper India?
(A) This was a portion rather of the white and the yellow as represented. Let these represent the attributes of the physical, or the senses and what forms they take, rather than calling them white, black, yellow, red and green, etc. What do they signify in the SENSING? Sight, vision - white. Feeling - red. Black - gratifying of appetites in the senses. Yellow - mingling in the hearing. What is the law of the peoples that these represent? Their basic thoughts run to those elements!

24-4
14. In the one before this we find in that land known as the Atlantean period, and during that time when much of the peoples were in the position of using all the forces in nature. The entity was then of the princesses of the land, and in power, in authority, in one close to those that ruled the land. The entity then in ease, luxury, comforts of the material forces - and in a PORTION of the experience did (that which TO the peoples even) err, and to self brought distrust in others and in self. In the name Asmee did the entity become the ruler of fire, and of those forces in nature that had to do with fire and its origins. Hence a tendency, and a warning to the entity - beware that the lungs [See 24-1] and that that makes fires of the body does not consume same in an unseemly manner. Beware, then, as respecting those distresses in same. Keep as much in the open as possible, but not in night air - neither in those things that tire or unfit, or eat up those forces of the PHYSICAL body, else the mental and spiritual may not have that opportunity in the present experience to develop or manifest that as is toward that UNIVERSAL force that is set in each and every entity.

877-26
(Earthly existence in Poseidia, Atlantis, during first destructive influences used by the sons of Belial; when the influences of the sun were crystallized through the crystal that then controlled the motivative forces in the experience.)
1. EC: Yes, we have the records here of that entity now called or known as [877]; those experiences in that sojourn in the earth environment in what is called Poseidia, in Atlantis.
2. In giving the interpretation of the records as we find them, it is well that there be given something of the background - or the variations; that there is not confusion.
3. For in giving the experience of an entity's sojourn in a period as remote as the early destructive influences in that land called Atlantis, or in Poseidia, there is oft a confusion in the interpretations of the records - as to whether Poseidia was the land or Atlantis was the land.
4. There were also other centers that were developing. For in the projections they began as many, and in creating influences they began as five - or in those centers

t.me/ufopediapdf

where crystallization or projection had taken on such form as to become what was called man.
5. Hardly could it be said that they were in the exact form as in the present. For there were more of the influences that might be used when necessary; such as arms or limbs or feet or whatnot.
6. So, in following or interpreting the Poseidian period - or in Atlantis - let it be understood that this was only ONE of the groups; and the highest or the greater advancement in the earthly sojourning of individual entities or souls at that particular period - or the highest that had been save that which had been a part of the Lemurian age.
7. Hence we find there had been the separating into groups (as we would call them) for this or that phase of activity; and those that were against that MANNER of development.
8. The Sons of Belial were of one group, or those that sought more the gratifying, the satisfying, the use of material things for self, WITHOUT thought or consideration as to the sources of such nor the hardships in the experiences of others. Or, in other words, as we would term it today, they were those without a standard of morality.
9. The other group - those who followed the Law of One - had a standard. The Sons of Belial had no standard, save of self, self-aggrandizement.
10. Those entities that were then the producers (as we would term today), or the laborers, the farmers or the artisans, or those who were in the positions of what we would call in the present just machines, were those that were projections of the individual activity of the group.
11. And it was over these then, and the relationships that they bore to those that were in authority, that the differences arose.
12. Then we find the entity, now known as or called [877], was among the children of the Law of One; entering through the natural sources that had been considered in the period as the means of establishing a family. However, they were rather as a group than as an individual family.
13. For those who were of the ruling forces were able by choice to create or bring about, or make the channel for the entrance or the projection of an entity or soul, as the period of necessity arose.
14. Then such were not as households or as families, like we have today, but rather as groups.
15. Their STANDARD was that the soul was given by the Creator or entered from outside sources INTO the projection of the MENTAL and spiritual self at the given periods. THAT was the standard of the Law of One, but was REJECTED by the Sons of Belial.
16. But this entity, [877], is the one whom we are to follow in the present; as for its application of those innate tenets, that are a portion of the aroma of the innate being, as it were, or the influence that is as the rate of vibratory force of the entity in its relationships to the universal activity or vibratory forces.
17. These are the abilities to which the entity may attune self, through all the various phases of its application in those directions in other experiences.
18. But that was among the first entrances, or the second entrance of the entity FROM the without, into that form which became encased as an entity, an INDIVIDUAL body, see?
19. The name then, as we would term in the present, was Deui (pronounced Dar, or D-R); and the entity was active in the recording of the messages, the directing of

t.me/ufopediapdf

those forces that came with the use of the light that formed the rays upon which the influence from without was crystallized into what would become as the sound from the outer realm to the static or individual realm.
20. These were not only the rays from the sun, set by the facets of the stones as crystallized from the heat from within the elements of the earth itself, but were as the combination of these.
21. For it was these gases, these influences that were used for what we call today the conveniences as for light, heat, motivative forces; or radial activity, electrical combinations; the motivative forces of steam, gas and the like for the conveniences.
22. Then this entity, Deui, was among those who attempted to make such influences a part of the experience of those who were - as indicated - the producers of that used for food, clothing; for the MACHINES as it were for the producing of these - as we would call them today; rather than the machines used for the sources of the correlating or centralizing or crystallizing of the activity in their very forms.
23. The use of these influences by the Sons of Belial brought, then, the first of the upheavals; or the turning of the etheric rays' influence FROM the Sun - as used by the Sons of the Law of One - into the facet for the activities of same - produced what we would call a volcanic upheaval; and the separating of the land into SEVERAL islands - five in number.
24. Poseidia, the place or the settlement of that particular sojourning of the entity - Deui - at the time, then became ONE of these islands.
25. Hence the confusion that at times is seen by those who would interpret such records.

2794-3
For, it is not by chance that any soul enters a particular period. As indicated in this entity here, it is an Atlantean. Hence it is manifesting in the earth at a period when many Atlanteans have entered. For, ye may be very sure, there is not a leader in any country or any clime, whether friend or foe of what this entity thinks, that was not an Atlantean. Hence, what you think of them in the present will have much to do with their ability as well as thine own ability to meet thine own problems in the present.
5. As we have indicated, the Atlanteans were those that had reached an advancement, had been entrusted with divine activities in the earth, and - as the entity - forgot from whom, in whom all live and have their being; thus brought about within themselves - that which destroyed the body, but not the soul.
6. Thus there was prepared the way, even through Him who is now the life, the light, the immortality, the resurrection, the way through which peace and harmony, beauty and love, may be in the experience of each and every soul that seeks and acknowledges Him as thy Lord, as thy Savior.
7. This, then, is the purpose of the entity in the earth: To be a channel of blessing to someone today, now; to be a living example of that He gave, "Come unto me, all that are weak and heavy laden - take my Cross upon you and learn of me."
8. These are thy purposes in the earth. These ye will manifest beautifully, or make a miserable failure again as ye did in Atlantis, as many another soul in this particular era is doing.
9. Which will it be?
10. In analyzing the purposes, the ideals, the urges latent and manifested in this entity: As has been indicated by some, ye are part and parcel of a universal

t.me/ufopediapdf

consciousness or God - and thus all that is within the universal consciousness, or the universal awareness; as the stars, the planets, the sun, the moon. Do ye rule them or they rule thee? They were made for thy own use, as an individual - yea, that is the part, the thought thy Maker, thy Father-God thinks of thee.

440-5

3. (Q) Give an account of the electrical and mechanical knowledge of the entity as Asal-Sine in Atlantis.

(A) Yes, we have the entity's activities during that experience. As indicated, the entity was associated with those that dealt with the mechanical appliances and their application during the experience. And, as we find, it was a period when there was much that has not even been thought of as yet in the present experiences.

About the firestone that was in the experience did the activities of the entity then make those applications that dealt with both the constructive and destructive forces in the period.

It would be well that there be given something of a description of this, that it may be better understood by the entity in the present, as to how both constructive and destructive forces were generated by the activity of this stone.

In the center of a building, that today would be said to have been lined with non-conductive metals, or non-conductive stone - something akin to asbestos, with the combined forces of bakerite [bakelite?] or other non-conductors that are now being manufactured in England under a name that is known well to many of those that deal in such things.

The building above the stone was oval, or a dome wherein there could be or was the rolling back, so that the activity of the stone was received from the sun's rays, or from the stars; the concentrating of the energies that emanate from bodies that are on fire themselves - with the elements that are found and that are not found in the earth's atmosphere. The concentration through the prisms or glass, as would be called in the present, was in such a manner that it acted upon the instruments that were connected with the various modes of travel, through induction methods - that made much the character of control as the remote control through radio vibrations or directions would be in the present day; though the manner of the force that was impelled from the stone acted upon the motivating forces in the crafts themselves.

There was the preparation so that when the dome was rolled back there might be little or no hindrance in the application direct to the various crafts that were to be impelled through space, whether in the radius of the visioning of the one eye, as it might be called, or whether directed under water or under other elements or through other elements.

The preparation of this stone was in the hands only of the initiates at the time, and the entity was among those that directed the influences of the radiation that arose in the form of the rays that were invisible to the eye but that acted upon the stones themselves as set in the motivating forces - whether the aircraft that were lifted by the gases in the period or whether guiding the more pleasure vehicles that might pass along close to the earth, or what would be termed the crafts on the water or under the water.

These, then, were impelled by the concentrating of the rays from the stone that was centered in the middle of the power station, or power house (that would be termed in the present).

t.me/ufopediapdf

In the active forces of these the entity brought destructive forces, by the setting up - in various portions of the land - the character that was to act as producing the powers in the various forms of the people's activities in the cities, the towns, the countries surrounding same. These, not intentionally, were TUNED too high - and brought the second period of destructive forces to the peoples in the land, and broke up the land into the isles that later became the periods when the further destructive forces were brought in the land.
Through the same form of fire the bodies of individuals were regenerated, by the burning - through the application of the rays from the stone, the influences that brought destructive forces to an animal organism. Hence the body rejuvenated itself often, and remained in that land until the eventual destruction, joining with the peoples that made for the breaking up of the land - or joining with Baalilal [Baal? Belial?] at the final destruction of the land. In this the entity lost. At first, it was not the intention nor desire for destructive forces. Later it was for the ascension of power itself. As to describing the manner of construction of the stone, we find it was a large cylindrical glass (as would be termed today), cut with facets in such a manner that the capstone on top of same made for the centralizing of the power or force that concentrated between the end of the cylinder and the capstone itself.
As indicated, [See 996-12] the records of the manners of construction of same are in three places in the earth, as it stands today: In the sunken portions of Atlantis, or Poseidia, where a portion of the temples may yet be discovered, under the slime of ages of sea water - near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida. And in the temple records that were in Egypt, where the entity later acted in cooperation with others in preserving the records that came from the land where these had been kept. Also the records that were carried to what is now Yucatan in America, where these stones (that they know so little about) are now - during the last few months - BEING uncovered.

518-1
21. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the Egyptian, during those experiences when there were those that were entering into Egypt from Atlantis.
22. The entity came with those, for though the entity was of the daughters of Baalilal [GD's note: EC spelled this. Could this spelling be origin of Belial noted in concordance to King James Old and New Testaments?] in the experience, the love physical, the love spiritual, the beauty of the body, the beauty of the activities of the entity from the material relations, brought the associations with one of the sons of Alta - Zephus.
23. Then, as the companion, the entity came with Zephus into the Egyptian land; making for the periods when there were the spreadings of the tenets of that which had been given as to the relations and the laws of the One Force that may be manifested in the spiritual life in a material plane.
24. In the experience the entity gained, and in only those experiences - as Vedus - did the entity make for bringing blessings to many that the entity contacted in the hospitalization; for there was the tenderness shown by the activities of the entity to those that were ill, either in body or in mind, through the errors of the mental and physical forces in their relationships one to another; hence brought those things that meant faith and hope and trust and mercy and peace and happiness in the relationships of individuals.

t.me/ufopediapdf

25. Hence in the present, in those fields of activity where the entity may minister to the needs of developing minds, whether in the home or in the school or whether - preferably - where there needs to be the correlation of healing the body, giving hope to the mind, and making them one in their relationships, may the entity find the greater service. For, to heal a body-physical and not give it hope in the spiritual is to save a body for destruction in materiality.
26. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land during those periods when there were the separations of the peoples from the high and the low estates of the varied developments that were in that period of man's experience in the earth, when there were the sons of the High; or, as given in holy writ, "The Sons of God looked upon the daughters of men."
27. The ENTITY was among the sons of God, yet looking upon the daughters of men and making of self in those associations those periods when faith was broken with others, and when there was the belittling of the tenets and the truths in the POWERS that had been given among those peoples for the manifesting of that which would cleanse their souls that they might be one with the Creative Forces in this MATERIAL world and in the spiritual forces also.

615-1
33. Before that we find the entity was during that period when there was the breaking up of that land now known as the Atlantean, when those people journeyed from Poseidia and Atlantis to that now known as the Egyptian land.
34. The entity was the king or the leader, Axtel, that worshipped the ONE, or the Law of One, and led in gathering and taking care of those records of the Atlanteans as to the abilities to use the unseen forces in the activities as related to the material things of man.
35. Hence in the present from that sojourn we may find that those things pertaining to electrical forces, those things pertaining to the communications of individuals in various portions of the land, those things that delve into the innermost portions of the earth, are always of interest to the entity.

797-1
17. Before that we find the entity was in the Egyptian land, among those that came from Atlantis. The entity was among those that aided in bringing the records, and the rule and power, into that particular sojourn; acting then rather as the director of the crafts, or what would be called in the present as the commander or one in authority of the fleets or the ships that came into that particular land. With those establishments and with those peoples, the entity again became one that made for the developments in the associations with those along the waterways, and the explorer, the activities in establishing new relationships with lands then to those individual groups unknown; again acting in the capacity, then, of a REPRESENTATIVE in the various activities, in the name Ajxor.

956-1
38. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the uses being made of the energies that had been gathered through the activities of those of the Law of One and those of Belial.
39. THESE made for the periods when, as the entity's activity was again as one in authority, the desires and the expressions of the entity, as Helam, made for the use

t.me/ufopediapdf

of same to DESTROY those that had withdrawn, or made attempts to induce the people to become adherents to the desires of the material forces in their activities.
40. Yet as the entity labored with those of the common peoples to aid them in their understandings of the desires of the peoples or the rulers of the Law of One, to make for the unification of their activity, great were the powers and development of the entity.

958-3
37. The entity was drawn to those of the Priest's household, even though it was of the order of the Atlanteans. This made for the entity's greater advancement, for the entity not only assisted those in the Temple of Sacrifice and in the Temple Beautiful, but helped its own peoples who were a part of that experience, and brought the greater helpful influences throughout the activity and the sojourn.
38. Then the name was Her-Tel-Un.
39. Before that the entity was in the Atlantean land during the period of the second breaking up, when the islands - or Poseida - became the main portion of the activities.
40. And those very experiences that brought destructive forces bring about the tendencies in the present for the extremes, and the hardships that have been and will be a part of the experience through this sojourn.
41. Not that these will always be material conditions, for they - too - will pass.
42. In that experience the entity was among the children of the Law of One who accepted and forsook much of those activities because of its close associations and companionships with one of the sons of Belial.
43. This brought consternation to the entity, and also those influences the application or use of which brought destruction to the land. And Poseidia will be among the first portions of Atlantis to rise again. Expect it in sixty-eight and sixty-nine ('68 and '69); not so far away! [See 958-3, Par. R5.]
44. From the activities and experiences of the entity in that sojourn, we find that hardships, pleasures, extremes of most natures, will be a part of the entity's activity in the present.
45. Those that brought destructive forces were the extravagant use of self, as well as of the abilities and activities, with those of questionable conditions and experiences.
46. The name then was Es-Se-Es.

1244-1
28. Before that we find the entity was in the Egyptian land, when the peoples from Atlantis became intermingled with the Egyptians and the natives and those sojourners.
29. The entity then was among the Atlanteans, and yet not of those of that sect or group that may find the greater eccentricities in their activities in the present. For the entity's sojourns there, in Atlantis, were during those periods when there was the correlating more of that for the consideration of ALL rather than by might or by power - but by the spirit of love, of truth.

1298-1
45. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, when there were those periods just after the second of the breaking-ups of the land owing to the

t.me/ufopediapdf

misapplications of divine laws upon those things of nature or of earth; when there were the eruptions from the second using of those influences that were for man's OWN development, yet becoming as destructive forces to flesh when misapplied.
46. Then in the name Ameeame, the entity was among those peoples of the Law of One; and there, too, the entity sought to make the applications the more universal, yet the sons of Belial and of Bul (?) made for the misapplication of the trusts the entity gave.

2746-1
46. (Q) What is the significance of the birthmark on my head?
(A) As everyone in Atlantis, as well as the Egyptian period, the entity carries the experience of being marked. This has been and will be with thee throughout thy experience. USE THY HEAD - or judgment! Be not too rash, but do see the ridiculous as well as the sublime.

2795-1 24.
Before that the entity was in the Atlantean land, when there were those usages of the high developments in the activities of the mechanical nature.
25. Thus the entity was one who builded the planes, those activities in air, in water, as directed by the stone from which the forces were generated - or such as the radio beam in the present, - from that central facet for which the entity made those experiences - and that are the dreams of the entity in the present.
26. These may be used for constructive or destructive forces. These were allowed to become, or did become, those forces that brought about the last breaking up of Poseidia. In the experience the entity held fast to the creative purposes but was overruled by the sons of Belial, when those warrings began between the sons of the children of the Law of One and the sons of Belial.
27. Then the name was Esselme.
28. Before that the entity was also in the Atlantean land, among the sons of that one who first set about to choose that way in which there would be those applications for the benefit of the group, rather than just individual application, - when those activities brought about the united efforts that had been proclaimed by the entity's father.
29. The entity then unified the usages of spiritual laws to the awakening or unfoldment of the activities for the benefits of the brotherhood of man, - as it unified itself against those destructive forces in the forms of those projections that had become as torments to those who chose the Law of One.
30. In the experience the entity applied itself in that of the universal brotherhood, - in the name then Selem.

2857-1
7. In the one before this, we find in that land known as Atlantis. The entity then among those of the people - when the destruction to the land came - in trying to escape the entity lost in that experience - for with those who escaped to the land now known as South America the entity assisted in establishing selfish desires among the peoples who the entity abode with. In the name OMLU. In the experience in the present will be the tendency to over ride opinion - and WELL that this be trained in direction as will be countenanced by authority.

t.me/ufopediapdf

2886-1
20. In the one before this we find in that land known as Atlantis, and the entity among those present when the destruction came, and EVER present in the entity is fear of turmoils, riots, or of earthquakes. These really cause shudders even, in the inmost being of the entity. The name then Sailuen. The entity gained through that period, gaining in the attempt (though failing in same) to prevent the activities of the peoples towards self-engorgement, or the taking on of self in the manner of worshiping self's abilities rather than applying the self as the channel or the motive through which universal forces might act.

2916-1
21. Before that the entity was in the Egyptian land, but of the Atlantean peoples, when there was the exodus from Atlantis to what is now the Spanish or Pyrenees land, and then to Egypt.
22. With the establishing of the coalition between the Egyptians and the Atlanteans, the entity - with those of Atlantis who had been in authority who came to the Egyptian land - eventually aided in those activities as relating to the preparation of individuals, - or the vocational activities for all the varied groups of peoples during that period.
23. The name then was Ex-Ter-El.

3184-1
36. Before that (and that which the entity is meeting most in self in the present), the entity was in Atlantis during those periods when there were the separations, just before the breaking up of Poseidia.
37. The entity then controlled those activities where communications had been established with other lands, and the flying boats that moved through air or water were the means by which the entity carried many of those to the Iberian land, as well as later those groups in the Egyptian land - when there had been the determining that the records should be kept there.
38. Thus we find the entity in the capacity, of the leader in making overtures in the Egyptian land. Finding the land in turmoil because of rebellions, the entity - with one Ax-Tell - undertook to set up the own activities. For the entity then was an associate of Ax-Tell, not a companion but a fellow worker with that leader Ax-Tell in Egypt.
39. With the return of the Priest, by the edicts, and then the establishing of the groups that controlled the religious and the political and the varied activities in that land with the return of the Priest. The entity first became sullen; then joined in with those movements for the preparation of people for the regeneration of the bodies of THINGS in that period.
40. Again the entity was in communication activities. Those influences that prompted the entity's abilities in the present arise from that experience.
41. The name then was Ae-Ne-An.

3590-1
20. Before that the entity was in the Yucatan land when the people settled there who came from Atlantis.
21. The entity was a priestess among those who set up a form of activity there; being also then associated with records that were attempted to be preserved from the old order of things in Atlantis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

22. We find that the entity established and added to, or detracted from, the circumstance decided upon as the expedient one for the change in clime and in surroundings.
23. The name then was Queetel, as would be translated.

5037-2
23. Before that the entity was in Atlantis, a priestess, an aid to an Es-Se-Ne [?], and the keeper of the white stone or that through which many of those peoples before the first destructions in Atlantis kept their accord with the universal consciousness, through the speaking to and through those activities.

5332-1
19. (Q) Did I live a former life on Atlantis and have to do with Areal Navigation by levitational methods?
(A) In former Atlantean experience the entity aided in the various things which brought about the destruction of Atlantis in its second experience; yes, the ruling forces with the radiation from the stones were parts of the entity's experience.
20. (Q) How can I proceed to render similar service when the war is over?
(A) In the activities which have been indicated, don't become selfish! Study to show thyself approved. Direct thy ways in the ways of the Lord; these are the more perfect ways. And then the application of these may bring into the experience the interpreting of many influences and things which may be helpful for the fellow man.
21. (Q) Is this what is known as cosmic power, known then as the "night side of nature"?
(A) Known then as the realms from the light.
22. (Q) How can it be applied to Aluminum?
(A) Is this correct in asking? Is this not selfish? When ye have attained to the understanding "For others Lord," we will help.

182-2
10. In the one before this we find in that day when there was the destruction to the elements of earth [Atlantis?], then in now the PERUVIAN countries, when the lands disappeared in the low places and the entity was left alone in the higher mound to which the entity had then gone for its study. In the name then of Oumu. In the personality exhibited in the present, the ever fear in the deep recesses of self of destruction coming to many suddenly.

187-1
10. In the one before this we find in the days of the Atlantis, when the peoples were in that of the higher state of civilization. The entity then was the teacher in the psychological thought and study, especially as that of the transmission of thought through ether. Hence the urge as will be seen in this entity in the studying of those as has been given.

220-1
12. In the one before this we find in that land known as Atlantis. The entity then was of the Poseidans, and gaining in repute of the abilities of the entity through the adornment of body, using nightside of the influences in earth's plane brought destructive forces TO self through the misapplication of power. In the name Eld. In

t.me/ufopediapdf

the present the entity finds innately those of companionships abhorrent in gain, yet if these will be guided in the channels as to use that in hand as aid or service to another rather than to self, it will bring the better elements to the influence of the entity.

234-1
13. Before this, we find in the land of Poseida [Atlantis], when Alta was in the height of its civilization. This entity then was in the service of the country in its relation to other countries, and in the present sphere we find the desire for similar relations ever in the inmost soul of this present entity.
14. Before this, we find when the earth's forces were called into existence, and the Sons of God came to-gether, and the sounding of the coming of the Man was given. This entity was there.

281-42
Ye say, then, such an entity was a god! No. No, - ye only say that because there is the misunderstanding of what were the characters or types of spiritual evolution as related to PHYSICAL evolution in the earth at that period.
19. As an illustration (this merely illustrating, now): It is hard for an individual, no matter how learned he may be, to conceive of the activities that exist only three miles above the earth. Why? Because there are no faculties within the individual entity in the present CAPABLE of conceiving that which is not represented within his individual self.
20. Yea, - but the individual of that period was not so closely knit in matter. Thus the activities of the realms of relativity of force, relativity of attraction in the universe, WERE an experience of the souls manifesting in the earth at that period, see?
21. Thus we find that the experiences of individuals of the period, seeking for the understanding as to the evolution of the souls of men, might be compared to the minds of individuals in the present who are seeking an understanding as to man's use of physical or atomical structure in his own relationships.
22. Then, the individual of that experience or period was not necessarily one other than a soul or entity seeking the knowledge as to the relationship of that which would sustain and gain FOR man the abilities not only to continue the physical evolution but the spiritual or soul evolution as well.
23. Such an one, then, was Ra, - or Ra-Ta.

288-1
In that before this we find in the lands just before the present plane, as given, in the Egyptian forces, and in the rule of the second ruler of that land, when the glory of the country was near its height, and was in the household of Potiphar [?] [Ra-Ta]* but the sojourn in that sphere, was of short duration, for we find only a short span is given in earth plane. [See 294-147 through 294-153, July/August 1932 EC readings on Ra-Ta.](Time of Joseph, I believe.)
20. In the one before this we find in that fair country of Alta, [See 339-1 on 5/27/33 saying Alta was a ruler, a scribe, just before the third destruction of Atlantis.] or Poseidia [GD's spelling based on Poseidon in Greek Mythology.] proper, when this entity was in that force that brought the highest civilization and knowledge that has been known to the earth's plane, and this entity was one of those who lent much

t.me/ufopediapdf

assistance to the developing of those forces that made the common peoples that they became the assistance in the knowledge as obtained. Again we find the entity in that sex as given, and was in the household of the ruler of that country. [This body (not physically) will be present when the earth is changed again, see? See 288-29, Par. 8-A expanding on "when the earth is changed again."] This we find nearly ten thousand years before the Prince of Peace came, and this entity then found the destructive forces to life in the misapprehension of those who were attempting to be of assistance, and not by their fault was the catastrophe brought; yet not until the entrance into the land of the unknown did this entity come to the realization of this as truth, and in the affliction as brought to the physical were the personalities and manifestations of same brought through to the sphere at present. [See 288-10 and 288-27, Par. 22-A--25-A.]
21. Follow well in those paths that are set by the present entity's will and knowledge of those laws that make [the entity] its self secure in the blood of the lamb, that taketh away the sins of the world.

442-1
16. Before this we find the entity was in that land known as the Peruvian, during those experiences when there was the establishing of the customs and laws as related to the peoples that sojourned there from the upheavals in the land of Atlantis; for the entity was among those that journeyed hither, in the name Ilt-ale. In that activity the entity was of the household of the RULERS and the BELIEVERS in the experience. For, the law of ONE was adhered to by Ilt-ale.
17. And in establishing the relationships with those people in Og, as called then, the entity aided in building up that which was the foundation of a later very much perverted activity by those from Mu and by those from the promised land. Yet, during the entity's experience, an advancement was made.

470-22
1. EC: Yes, we have the records of that entity called [470], and that which has been given through these channels respecting the activities of the entity; especially in relationship to the influences or the use of the forces of electricity - as called.
2. In giving that from the records as we find here, there were two - yea, three experiences of the entity in which these forces or influences were used by the entity in ways that made for a great contribution to the affairs of individuals or humanity in those experiences.
3. Something then of the background of these is necessary to be reviewed, if there is to be made or used by the entity in the present a practical application of these urges that are latent and may be manifested in the experience.
4. When in the Atlantean land, there were those making for that change that was for the preservation of the peoples; and the entity - with others - migrated to what is known as the Peruvian, or later known as the Incal land.
5. There we find the application of the electrical forces and influences was especially in the association and the activities of same upon metals; not only as to their location but as to the manner of the activity of same as related to the refining of some, and the discovery of others, and the use of the various forms or transportation of same - or transformation of same to and through those influences in the experience.

t.me/ufopediapdf

6. We find the entity there made use of the metal known as iron, or the combinations of iron and copper - which have long since been removed from use in the present; or copper so tempered by the use of same with a little of the iron, or in its formation in such a way and manner as to be hardened to the abilities for same to be used much in the way that many of those combinations have been found in the Egyptian, the Peruvian and portions of the Chaldean lands - and MORE will be found in the Indo-China city yet to be uncovered.
7. All of these arose from the applications of same that were a part of the activity of the entity then, now called [470].
8. In the activities the application of these was in a little different order, of course, from that in the present. For the characters of the dynamo or the generators for same were used in a way and manner in which there was the transformation of the direct to the activities for using same much in the same manner (the entity will understand, in the study of same) in which gases are now used as a means for propelling force or influence to act as a pump for the transformation of casing-head gas to gasoline, and the REFUSE used to produce or make the power for the machine producing same.
9. That is, from the direct current passing through the activity of the fusing of metals and the transmutation that forms from same, and the active forces as turned into that in which it makes for the clearing of the refuse forces of the ore in such a manner that the very fuse itself becomes the source of an alternating current to which there is added then a stepped-up activity in which the direct current then becomes the source of the energy to produce this fusing of the metals or ores.
10. Again we find in the activities of same the entity made a soon return to the Egyptian land, when the entity made preparations for a part of the armor, or part of the defense; as the armor bearer or the protector for the activities of the King.
11. All of these activities then became a part of the use of electrical forces for metals and their activity upon same to be used as carbonizing them, or directing them in manners in which they became as magnetic forces for the applications to portions of the body for transmuting or changing the EFFECT of activities upon the physical energies and forces of the body; able to use same as re-ionizing or re-generating the bodily forces themselves.
12. For as the very forces of the bodily functionings are electrical in their activity, the very action of assimilation and distribution of assimilated forces is in the physical body an active force of the very LOW yet very high VIBRATORY forces themselves.
13. Hence there the entity made application in those directions; and these act upon the influences or forces or metals, or active principles within the human forces themselves.
14. For within the human body - living, not dead - LIVING human forces - we find every element, every gas, every mineral, every influence that is outside of the organism itself. For indeed it is one with the whole. For it is not only a portion of, and equal to, and able to overcome or meet every influence within, but there is not the ability in the third dimensional force or influence to even imagine anything that isn't a part of the activity of a physical LIVING organism!
15. Hence the use of these was a portion of the entity's experience, when there was the preparation for the cleansing and the transmuting of the bodies in the preparations for the new race.

t.me/ufopediapdf

16. Just so the entity in itself, in study, in listening to the influences within, conceives of and sees these changes that are possible. Why not? He helped to make them in those experiences, through those activities!
17. Ready for questions.
18. (Q) Please give the name of a book or books which will explain the ionic theory.
(A) As just indicated, those from which there may be gained another concept of gas and its activity. Through those same channels or sources may we find the greater theories, and the active forces, of electronics upon metals, or the ionics, or the activities of iron with the influences or forces themselves.
Or, a study with one who has prepared much with the Tennessee Coal and Iron; the engineerings there, and the findings there; in the study as to the application of the various elements necessary - for then there will be found channels through which there may be gained the insight into the study of same. But the real FINDINGS may come within, see? within self!
19. (Q) Where should I seek information on electrical currents, direct and alternating?
(A) As we find, any of those who have studied with or in the General Electric, or those who have studied the combinations of same with or through the same channels as indicated - about the activities of same upon iron. Of course, the partner with the entity - who is now called Ford [Henry Ford] [See 470-22, Par. R1] - will be the one through whom and to whom these will become the most interesting, and where there may be channels through which much may come; as in the mines in portions of Kentucky where there is the coal activity and portions of iron and manganese - which is a portion, or the fusion of same in the use of these - all become a part of the activity. These will be the channels and the sources and the places through which much of this will eventually come, if the entity is active in MAKING a further study of these - and the application to the use of metals and irons especially.
20. (Q) With reference to information given through this channel in previous reading on smelting of ores, will it be possible to use a low voltage direct current with a high potential without changing it to an alternating current?
(A) It will be found that it is possible, plausible and will work - through this current passing, as there is begun the smelting or the changing of the ore itself by its combination with the heats and other elements that become a part of its transmutation from ore and its drosses to a metal with the ability for its working - as iron and copper, and especially those two together. These we see form and make for the ability for activity. While there are two different principles in their combinations and use with the electrical forces, we will find these will come back together.
21. (Q) What have been my previous associations with my present wife? Please give details? [wife [1100]]
(A) As we find, the greater or the closer association - while there were others that were later - was in the Egyptian activities, when there we find the present wife was then the daughter of the Priest; when those activities of the entity were in preparation - or when the peoples were being prepared through those influences. There we find the two were associates, or companions, or - as ye would call in the present - husband and wife; then they were termed rather those who were prepared to be associated or used together, see?

t.me/ufopediapdf

22. (Q) What was the date of the Peruvian incarnation as given in Life Reading, and what was the disturbance in the earth as mentioned? Give such details as will clear up this period.
(A) As indicated from that just given, the entity was in Atlantis when there was the second period of disturbance - which would be some twenty-two thousand, five hundred (22,500) before the periods of the Egyptian activity covered by the Exodus; or it was some twenty-eight thousand (28,000) before Christ, see? Then we had a period where the activities in the Atlantean land became more in provinces, or there were small channels through many of the lands. And there were those, with the entity and its associates or companions, who left the activities to engage in the building up of the activities in the Peruvian land. For the Atlanteans were becoming decadent, or being broken up owing to the disputes between the children of the Law of One and the children of Belial. In the Peruvian or Incal land we find the entity's disturbing forces came, when there were too many beautiful women in a part of the activity. Yet this did not prevent the entity using or giving to those of the land so much of the gold, the copper, the various metals - especially gold - as the foundation for a portion of the activity during those experiences.
23. (Q) What were my previous ties with my father, [3728]?
(A) These as we find were in more than one appearance; though the greater or the closer association with that entity who was called or known as [3728], was in the Egyptian land. For the father then, as would be called in the present, was a close companion with the entity now called [470], in those activities where there was the transmuting of the bodily energies through electrical forces. For the father, or the entity [3728], was then what would be called today a doctor!
24. (Q) With my mother [...]?
(A) We don't find the vibrations here, except as a passing influence. Not a close association or affiliation. You might say that the entity was viewed as afar by the mother for the closer association, through the Peruvian or Incal periods.
25. (Q) With my sister, [Mrs. [1895]]?
(A) WIFE in the Peruvian period! And then another association in activities in a later American sojourn. This was very much later, and only then a friend or associate. But she was among the women of the entity's court, as the wife, in the Peruvian sojourn. [See 470-22, Par. R19]
26. (Q) With [487]?
(A) Closely associated in those periods when the entity, Ajax, came into the Egyptian land. Those activities made for closer associations, for then Ajax - or [487] - and the entity now called [470] made the application or use of the abilities in engineering, and the building of machines for the application of these to the bodies of individuals - where there were appurtenances to be left off, where there was blood to be changed, or where the vibratory forces were to be set so as to remove those influences of possessions; and where there were those activities in which with the combination of sodas the bodily forces were enabled to reproduce in a manner as cross to that to which it had been set in its natural forces.
27. (Q) With [294]?
(A) In more than one do we find the activities were together. The closer association, however, was in the Egyptian period.
28. (Q) With [341]?
(A) Closely associated in the Egyptian, and in the Palestine experience.
29. (Q) What was the moment of my birth in this life?

t.me/ufopediapdf

(A) Three fifty-eight (3:58) in the morning.
30. (Q) Any other information that would be of help at this time?
(A) There's a lot of information, and there's a lot of wants for this in the entity. Use this we have in the present, and make those closer associations for the abilities to apply the activities of same with the metals, and we will have the hands and minds full for the present!

487-4
12. In the one before this we find in the Indian rule, then the higher civilization in the earth's plane. This we see 1097 [10,097? coincided with Atlantis? See 419-1 on 11/18/26.] before the Prince of Peace, and the entity then in the name of Ddao, and then the entity gave to that people the first show or combination of chemical that produced explosives, as this we see was used against those tribes that attacked the ones this entity made head of. In the personality shown in the individuality, and the urge exhibited at the present time, slow to make those connections in friendships, yet true to those, provided others do not interfere in that, yet these are easily remained in oblivion to the entity.
13. In the one before this we find in the land of the Poseidians when the rule was in the house of Ode [Od?], and the entity then gave to that people the manner of use of the universal forces as may be applied in the way of mechanical construction in a physical plane. The entity then known as Ode. In this we find in the present plane that ability to grasp easily, quickly, every condition as is presented to the body, yet this, as we see, depending upon the manner in which the developments may be made in present plane by those having the charge or direction of the entity in its gaining the first principles of applying the urge as comes to the developing of the mental abilities, with the position in which the physical finds itself in the present sphere.

490-1
19. Before this we find the entity was in that land now known as the Egyptian, during those periods when there were the sojournings from the Atlantean land.
20. The entity then was among the peoples that were of ONE in Atlantis, that journeyed to Egypt and aided in those establishments of the experimentations that dealt with the principles of plant AND animal, rather than mineral, as to the applications of these principles to the curative forces in human ills; and may be said to have been upon the staff of the hospitalizations that were established during that building up in that period.
21. The entity gained and lost, gained and lost, from its own soul development, while much of the material, of the world, those of carnal forces that go to make up carnal pleasures, came into the experience of the entity to USE. Yet the USE of same, AS used, brought much of disturbing forces to the entity. While the abilities in the gathering of data, or experimental data in the application of much as may be termed as drugs in the present, were used in such work by the entity, and while to the world the entity meant much - to SELF the development was not beyond reproach.

499-2
26. Before this we find the entity in that land now known as the Egyptian, during those periods when there were the sojournings of those from the Atlantean land.

t.me/ufopediapdf

27. The entity then was among those, and with those peoples, and the companions of those that came from Atlantis that aided in the establishing of those tenets into such tracks, or routes, or manners, as to enable them to be dispersed among those of other lands.
28. The entity was among those that aided in the activities as related to establishing the field of activity in relation to the bodily suffering, as to medicine, as to learning, as to hospitalization. In these did the entity lend itself in the sojourn in that land. Losing in those conditions that arose when there was the necessity for the leaving of the Atlantean. Gaining in the latter portion when those activities brought to the entity in its experience real aid, help and understanding, and the same to others through the applications of those things that had been gathered into the inner self. The name then was Apt-Uldan.

517-1
18. Before that we find the entity was in what is now known as the Egyptian land, during those periods when there were those activities from the gatherings of the peoples through the associations of those that had entered from the Atlantean land in the latter portion of that period when there were disseminations from those things that had been gathered together in law, in medicine, when we term them in the words of the present day, in the teaching and in the ministering, in the building of centers, of households, of those kingdoms roundabout.
19. The entity then was of those native peoples that were influenced whether by the sojourning of the peoples from Atlantis, the latter portion of same, and became the consort or wife (if we would use a better term) of Alta, one of those rulers that came from the Atlantean land that had such a weight in the distribution of truths to other lands.
20. In the present from that experience, as Induhel, may be had the innate and the expressed activity in particular relationships to those things of certain sounds, and the effect that music, the effect that certain guttural sounds of that we call in English the consonant, with the correlations of the vowels, makes upon the entity - the peculiar sensations in the experience of the entity.

553-1
34. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as Egypt, during those periods when there was the building of those places for not only service but the retention of ideas through the preservation of the bodies that to the peoples represented the temple of the spirit and soul.
35. The entity aided in reconciling much of that of the various peoples to the needs in that particular land. The leaders then from Abyssinia, Atlantis, India, the Carpathian and Pyrenees land, and from all the varied environs, were brought to meet necessities, through the entity - Aptl-Thd-Eloi.

826-2
25. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the Pervian, in those days when there were the establishings of the peoples that had been as sojourners in the land from the Atlantean land.
26. The entity was among those that rose in power from the associations or connections with those peoples from Atlantis and the natives in the Peruvian lands. And it led towards those activities that were later established in what is now Central

t.me/ufopediapdf

America, especially in those temple buildings. The entity became as a ruler, as a king, as a monarch, as one to whom many bowed; gained much, lost much. Yet in the latter experience realizing that which has been and must ever be the tenet: Unless those activities among men are the aid for the greater number, rather than for the class or the few, they must eventually fail. The name then was Omri.

832-1

18. Only that which is evil is dissipated in its distribution. Good, truth, light, life, expands in its giving forth.
19. Then, in the one before that we find the entity was in that now known as the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the first of those that journeyed from Atlantis through the first breaking up to the Incal land, or the sons of Ohum [Aymaras].
20. The entity then was among those in that particular portion of the experience that acted rather in the capacity of the priestess to the sons of Ohum, and to him who rose and fell the entity became rather the leader; strengthening during the sojourn of the entity in that experience those that later came to what is now known as Yucatan or the Central American land. There the entity journeyed back and forth with the sons of Zan(?) and made for the establishing of the material communications that brought strengthening to the many. And the entity gained in those experiences.

1046-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as the Egyptian, during those periods when there was the building up of those correlated influences from the various teachers; during the age of the application of same pertaining to the classifications of the activities of individuals befitted for certain group work.
28. The entity then was among those from Atlantis who aided in such; for the entity then was born in the Egyptian experience but of the Atlantean activity.
29. Hence electrical forces, those that have to do with LIFTING, those that have to do with the application of same to bodily functioning, those that have to do with the making of color or its effect, have been in the experience.
30. Hence the entity MIGHT have made for a delving into chemical or electro-chemical engineering, that would have made for a development in an INDIVIDUAL way and manner.
31. Yet those influences where the entity's activities may influence groups and masses of people greatly overweigh same in the present experience.
32. The name then was Huel-la.

1207-1

27. Before that, then, we find the entity was in the Egyptian land, during those periods when there were those coming into the land from Atlantis.
28. The entity then was among the Atlanteans, the younger of those peoples that came into the Egyptian land.
29. With the establishing then of the Temple of Sacrifice and the Temple Beautiful, the entity was among those that were at the posts in the Temple Beautiful for the interpretations of the emotions of the man, the emotions of the body, that were to be regenerated through the activities in the dance, as well as the emotions of the body; and thus brought to the experience of those that made for the consecrating of

t.me/ufopediapdf

self for activity in the service of the individuals as well as the groups, help, aid, understanding.

1286-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those periods when there were the spreadings of those teachings that had come from the lands from which those peoples came that were known as the Lost Tribes, as well as from Atlantis, Yucatan, the Inca, and the land of On [?]. [Og?]
28. They were portions of the entity's people then, in that part of the land now known as the central portion of Ohio, during the early portion of the Mound Builders.
29. There the entity was a priestess of those peoples that were a part of the experiences there of those peoples. For while confusions arose from the tenets of the Hebraic as well as the Atlantean, as well as the Inca, these became centralized or localized in the expressions of those peoples and those groups in that particular period of their activity.
30. Yet the greater blessings that the entity in its activity rendered the people in that experience were in the building of individual homes.
31. And this will become a part of the entity's experience in this sojourn. For within the next two and a half to three years there should come into the experience that association, the relations with one who was as a helpmeet to the entity during that sojourn.
32. For, as has been indicated from the innate experience as well as from the longings within, a home - HOME - with all its deeper, inner meanings, is a portion of the entity's desire; to know, to experience, to have the "feel" of, to have the surroundings of that implied by the word HOME! Is it any wonder then that in all of thy meditation, Ohm - O-h-m-mmmmm has ever been, is ever a portion of that which raises self to the highest influence and the highest vibrations throughout its whole being that may be experienced by the entity?
33. Thus does it behoove the entity to find in those activities that which will bring about in the experience that which will make HOME - HOME - as a REALITY; close to nature. Not in the strife and turmoil, not in cities, not where there are the surroundings of those forces that bespeak of the commercial life, but that as of NATURE! That as was given by the entity then as the priestess of those peoples, that made for the dedicating of their lives, that which would bring into the experience of each soul its relationships to NATURE as it manifests itself in its defiance of, in its laws with, in its beauties of, in its troubles with humankind; as it meets same in the rain, the sun, the storm, the dew, the beauty of the sun and the moon and all the glories of nature itself become rather as the song of the entity in its experience; when the sons of God with the voices of the winds sang together of the heralding of the glory of the noonday to the sons of God! That became as the chant of the entity in that experience, in the name Tulu.

1604-1

43. Before that we find the entity was in the Yucatan or Mayan land, when there were those activities that destroyed the Atlantis land - or that portion of the Poseidian isle or city.
44. The entity was among those who journeyed to other lands, knowing much of the activities of the sons of Belial as well as the precautions and warnings that had been issued by the children of the Law of One.

t.me/ufopediapdf

45. Hence we find the entity was among those who in the early portions of that material sojourn entered into the new buildings, the new activity that became destructive because of the influences from the land of Og and On, and the activities that arose in the western portion of that particular period of sojourn.
46. For there, during the entity's experience, was the upheaval which settled so much in portions of that now known as the southwestern U.S.A.
47. In the experiences then the entity rose to that position of the priestess of the sacrificial activity. Much blood flowed by the hand of the entity during that sojourn.

1629-1
15. In the one before this we find in the land when the highest civilization existed in that land known as Atlantis. The entity then among those who preserved the laws of the peoples as relating to the mysteries of the races. Hence the entity lost and gained through that experience, for in the application of same to selfish desire the entity brought destructive forces to self and self's inner being; yet innately the mysteries of numbers, races, places, shrines, stones, temples, and such, keep the entity - as it were - in innate fear of their meaning. Forget 'em! and apply rather that in the occult that gives the answer or the study of those same mysteries that will make same applicable to the mind of man as is present in the earth's plane.

1859-1
37. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, during those periods particularly when there was the exodus from Atlantis owing to the foretelling or foreordination of those activities which were bringing about the destructive forces.
38. There we find the entity was among those who were not only in what is now known as the Yucatan land, but also the Pyrenees and the Egyptian.
39. For the manners of transportation, the manners of communications through the airships of that period were such as Ezekiel described of a much later date.

1968-2
5. We find that in those periods there was not a laboring for the sustenance of life (as in the present), but rather individuals who were children of the Law of One - and some who were the children of Belial (in the early experience) - were served by automatons, or THINGS, that were retained by individuals or groups to do the labors of a household, or to cultivate the fields or the like, or to perform the activities of artisans or the like. And these were those activities through which much of the disturbing forces grew to be factors to be reckoned with, between the children of the Law of One and the sons of Belial. For, these were the representation of what in the present experiences would be termed good and evil, or a spiritual thought and purpose and a material thought or desire or purpose.
6. Hence, the entity entered the experience as of the children of the Law of One, or of the one purpose.
7. The days upon the earth then were counted in the tens, the fifties and the hundreds, besides the days or weeks or years in the present. Or, the LIFE existence of the entity, as compared to the present, would be years instead of weeks; or, in that experience, to live five to six to seven hundred years was no more than to live to the age of fifty, sixty or seventy years in the present.

t.me/ufopediapdf

8. Hence, to be understood, these must be considered or conceived in the mental experience of the entity in the present:
9. There we find that the entity, as has been indicated, was PHYSICALLY in love with one of the children of the sons of Belial. Hence there were disturbing factors, by the desire and the attempt to influence the entity to refrain from associations with the children of Belial.
10. For - as would be compared with the present - the association would be as of a young girl or person with those who were given to debauchery, or to the satisfying alone of the appetites of every nature, or the material experiences as might be indicated in the present.
11. These brought the disturbing forces throughout the experience; yet there were the eventual associations - or conjugations - with the son of Belial. Thus there was the taking on of the physical desires, the physical reactions which were at variance to the teachings and the innate expressions of those who had been the companions and associates of the entity.
12. Hence there were turmoils throughout that experience, yet the entity in the whole sense never lost sight of, or the sense of, the activities as NEED to be for the KEEPING of the body and mind and purposes in a correct, or direct, association or activity.

2340-1
32. Before that the entity was in the Egyptian land, though the entity came in with those from Atlantis; thus making for the high order of mechanical appliances as attempted to be developed, - though the religious forces and activities closer to nature were the greater portion of development in the Egyptian land.
33. Yet the entity attempted again and again to inject or to develop the greater mechanical things. Thus machinery of intrinsic workings, and those of detail, oft appeal to the entity in the activities of same.

2494-1
In the one before this we find in the land known as Atlantis, during that period when many peoples understood the laws of the universal forces. The entity among those able to carry the messages through space to other lands, and the guider of the crafts of that period. Hence the mechanical side, and the mystery side of MANY conditions influence the entity. In this period the entity lost, for there was the misapplication of many of the forces, the powers, understood. In the name Amexl.

2584-1
...the entity was among those who first set the chants of the various peoples to any form of music. This thus made for that establishing in the Temple of Sacrifice of the chants to which much of the activities were given; as well as, in the latter part of the entity's activity, that establishing of the chants that aided in HEALING - and in bringing the mental attributes of those who had determined to become as channels through which there might be the spiritual expression in the Temple Beautiful.

2720-1
15. In the one before this we find in that land known as Atlantis, when the peoples were in the stage of high civilization, as termed - or men and women with the ability to apply so many of the laws of the universal forces. The entity among those who

t.me/ufopediapdf

saw, experienced, and applied - in the manner - these laws; yet not wholly attached to the development in any particular strain or element - yet all scientific problems of the day especially interesting to the entity, through seemingly an urge not yet developed to the point where the entity can tell whether it is mechanical, scientifically mechanical, or of just DREAMING that brings so much interest to self from the exploits of those who win in scientific investigations, whether of mechanical, physical, spiritual, or material. Then in the name Emai, and the entity gained and lost - yet, as given, applied little in self, save by absorption. In the urge is seen that of the love of the exploits of those who succeed.
16. In the one before this we find in those days when man was the one pursued, rather than being master over the beasts and the creeping things of earth. The entity among those that went as an envoy or representative to consider the ways and means of unity among the peoples that would rise and possess the land - through that injunction given to subdue the earth. Then in the name Shaiti, as would be called to-day. The entity a leader, a guide, a director, a POWER among the peoples of the day. In the urge as is seen in the present, a fear that is unconquerable, save in the quieter moments when there is the study of self.

2913-2
14. In the one before this we find in that period when known as Alta, in Atlantis. The entity among those who were of the highest development in the material application of these forces as pertain to the NIGHTSIDE of life, or the ability to apply that of forces not at present used in many ways for man's own use. The entity may gain in material sense through the application of self to inventions, or those things that have to do with power, or through electrical or WIND application. If money were the goal, much may come to the entity through these sources. Then in the name Azice. The entity among the household of AW [?].

3253-2
24. Before that the entity was in Atlantis, when there were those divisions and the breaking up of the land had been promised through the activities of the children of the Law of One.
25. The entity was among those that chose to enter as leaders in what is now called Yucatan. And the entity aided in establishing the temple through which there was hoped to be the appearance again of the children of the Law of One, as they listened to the oracles that came through the stones, the crystals that were prepared for communications in what ye now know as radio.
26. For ye may tune again to things afar off, if ye set thyself in order and attune to the infinite.

3412-2
26. Before that the entity was in Atlantis during those periods when there was the breaking up of the lands, when individuals were apportioned, as it were, to the various centers from which it was hoped that there would be the spreading of the tenets and teachings.
27. The entity became a princess in Yucatan. And in those tenets, and the temples that are even in ruins there; the entity might find much of interest, not only because

t.me/ufopediapdf

of the tentative interest in the occult but because of the abilities to organize activities for definite purposes.
28. The name then was Quellar.

3420-1
42. Thus those periods of change. Ever eastward, then, has been the entity's purpose - never westward. For as the changes may come in the experience of the entity, it is just the opposite from the cycle - go to the sun not with the sun. Should there be changes, then, change to England, France, Africa. For these places are yet to mean much in the rehabilitation of man for the coming events in the reorganizing of man's purpose in the earth.

3520-1
21. Before that the entity was in the land of the present sojourn, during the early activities of a peoples that had been banished from Atlantis.
22. The entity was among those of the second generation of Atlanteans who struggled northward from Yucatan, settling in what is now a portion of Kentucky, Indiana, Ohio; being among those of the earlier period known as Mound Builders.
23. Then the entity was among those who supplied to the peoples the fruits of the soil, learning how to crack corn, wheat and grain, that it might be prepared into foods through cooking - though much in those periods was taken raw.
24. And in the present, as the entity may learn, the raw foods will contribute much to the entity's physical welfare - the green as well as other foods.

3574-2
18. Before that the entity was in the Spanish land when there were those individual groups taking refuge from Atlantis.
19. The entity was among those Atlanteans who remained. Thus again the interest in things psychic, things mysterious, things unseen. For the entity then was among those who were the interpreters of the seal through which the elements were used for heat, for power, for electrical forces.
20. Thus none of the modern conveniences to the entity are a mystery at all, even though they may not be understood. For the entity has ever expected to see same again.
21. The name then was Real.

4151-2
...and in the one before this we find in the land of the Isles that now lie far in the South, in the Australian forces, and then we find in the country where the Bushmen were first met by the peoples that came from the land of the Atlantis, and the entity's forces as now manifest is stature, and the rule as is exhibited in the present life.

4713-1
11. In the one before this we find in the far southern country, when the rule in then the Ohums were given over to the rule of the developing race. The entity then in that of Objudhi and was the armor bearer, or the scribe to the last ruler of the Ohums [Aymaras], who were an unwarlike people subdued by the peoples coming in from the place of many waters [Atlantis?], in the south country from there.

t.me/ufopediapdf

12. In the urge as will be found in the present entity: That of the ability to correlate data in a manner that will be at fingertips, as it were, in memory and mathematical form.
13. In the one before this, in now the far eastern countries of the Mongoloids, when the peoples were becoming united as groups to guard against the invasion of beast and man. The entity then was in that of Hiliho and the ruler of the people as first set in that fair valley. The urge in the present will be in the direction of that development in aerial craft as pertaining to electrical unit and electrical force.
14. Then, that to which the entity may attain in present earth's plane, and how: With the correct guiding through the moulding age, the entity will take on those urges of the electrical forces and application of same in a mathematical manner beyond that as has been undertaken heretofore. Keeping all in that manner of service to man and Creator, for without that incentive, though the world be gained, nothing if it lose its own identity, or soul.

5118-1
21. The entity was among those of the group that came into Egypt. With the establishing of the Temple of Sacrifice, the entity set about to use the tenets and truths that had been a part of the experience in Atlantis, of the children of the Law of One. These were used as suggestions in those periods, with the elements and drugs used as sedatives, for activities in the Temple of Sacrifice or for the surgery, in preparing individuals for definite services, by the removal of those things that would cause one to become different-minded because of the relationships to the activities in a pre-existence or pre-period of materiality.
22. The name then was Usdus-Tan.

4151-2
...and in the one before this we find in the land of the Isles that now lie far in the South, in the Australian forces, and then we find in the country where the Bushmen were first met by the peoples that came from the land of the Atlantis, and the entity's forces as now manifest is stature, and the rule as is exhibited in the present life.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Locations of the Records of the Atlantean Civilization and its Firestone

(by Hutton, William www.bibliotecapleyades.net/atlantida_mu/esp_atlantida_11.htm)

Introduction

The first objective of this article is to clear up confusion over the locations of repositories of information on the history of Atlantis and its firestone. The confusion has been caused largely by statements made in a new ARE newsletter entitled, *Ancient Mysteries*.[1] Unless otherwise indicated in the review comments below, we are referring to information given in the paper copy of Ancient Mysteries that was mailed to A.R.E. members who had signed up to receive this newsletter as part of their membership.

In the section, "Hall of Records Update," we read, "Ancient Mysteries will provide updates on the search for Cayce's three Atlantean Halls of Records as information emerges."

There is, however, only *one hall of records* mentioned in the readings. It is said to be on the Giza Plateau in Egypt.

Ancient Mysteries goes on to claim that,"Cayce stated the halls were located in Egypt near the Sphinx, underwater in the Bimini area, and in the Yucatan area possibly near the ancient Maya city of Piedras Negras in Guatemala."

Those who have carefully researched the readings generally say, however, that if Cayce's source had meant Guatemala, Cayce would have said Guatemala, not Yucatan. As discussed later on, there is a repository containing the records of Atlantis in the ruins of Iltar's temple. These ruins are likely submerged on the Campeche Bank off Yucatan. A third repository is in the heart of the Atlantean land, on sunken Poseidia in the area of the Azores. This last repository has been slowly rising since at least 1939. When the editors of *Ancient Mysteries* say that a set of the Atlantean continent's historical records lies "underwater in the Bimini area," this conflicts with reading 2012-1 (see below). Two other readings relevant to this temple, 440-5 and 996-12, say only that "the records of the manners of construction" [of the great crystal] are to be discovered in a temple "near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida," and that "a temple of the Poseidians was in a portion of this land" [the northwestern Bahama Bank near Bimini].

Thus, the contents of the Bimini temple do not contain the records of the history of the Atlantean civilization. The temple there contains only "the records of the manners of construction" of the firestone. It is the temple in "the heart of the Atlantean land" (2012-1) that contains a copy of the Atlantean records.

Ancient Mysteries also asserts that, "According to the readings, Bimini was near the place where the largest Atlantean island sank, about 10,000 B.C." Poseidia was that island. There are, however, no readings that say that Bimini was anywhere near Poseidia, Poseidia is assumed by most all students of the readings to have lain largely a little south and west of the Azores, some 3000 miles from Bimini. Again, reading 996-12 says only that the Poseidians had a temple near Bimini.

t.me/ufopediapdf

The second objective of this article is to bring together *The Hutton Commentaries*' (THC's) latest thoughts on the specific locations of the records, and to speculate on where exactly, or how, these might be found.

All of such thoughts are educated speculations, to be sure, and readers will have to deal with them accordingly.

Locations Where Information Is Stored On The History of the Atlantean Civilization

Here is the principal reading that sketches out the who, what, and where of preservation of the records of **Atlantis** and her civilization.
Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, when there were the constructive forces as to the activities of the children of the Law of One - in all of those influences during the periods when the land was being broken up. We find the entity was as the leading influence for the considering of ways and means in which there would be the preserving of records, as well as ways, means and manners in which either the few or the numbers might be preserved from the destruction of the lands.

It would be well if this entity were to seek either of the three phases of the ways and means in which those records of the activities of individuals were preserved:
the one in the Atlantean land that sank, which will rise and is rising again
another in the place of the records that leadeth from the Sphinx to the hall of records, in the Egyptian land
and another in the Aryan or Yucatan land, where the temple there is overshadowing same
2012-1; September 25, 1939

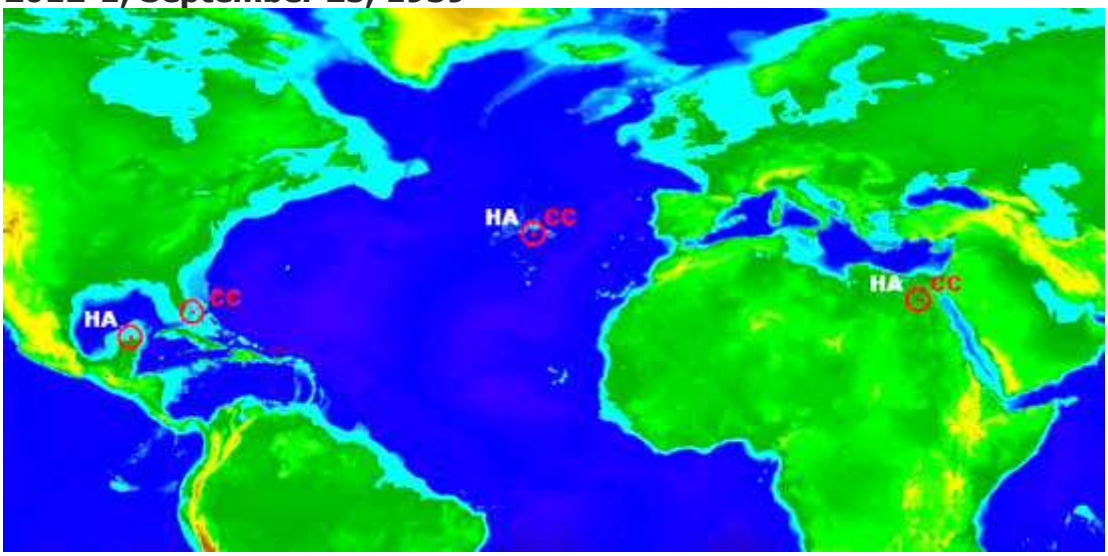


Fig. 1. Locations Of Repositories of Records That Describe The History of Atlantis (HA) or
Which Explain Procedures For Crystal Construction (CC).
Patterns Indicate General Areas In Which Some Repositories Are Believed To Lie.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Hall of Records in Egypt

We turn now to the deeply interesting reading for a man who in an Egyptian incarnation was Hept-supht, the sealer of the Great Pyramid. Not only does this reading explain what the records of Atlantis contain, it covers where the records lie, and who might appear to help find them.

Edgar Cayce:

Yes, we have those experiences of the soul-entity, the activities in the material, [378] - Hept-supht, in Egypt.

Much might be given respecting the activities of the entity who sealed with the seal of the Alta and Atlanteans, and the aid given in the completion of the pyramid of initiation as well as in the records that are to be uncovered.

At the completion of that called Gizeh, there was the mounting of that which completed the top, composed of a combination or fluxes of brass, copper, gold, that was to be sounded when all the initiates were gathered about the altar or the pyramid. And the sounding of same has become, as given, the call - in the varied lands - to prayer, or to arms, or to battle, or to service in any of the activities that became the guiding of influencing the masses in activity.

In describing, then, the ceremonies of dedication or of the activities that began with the keeping of the lines of the priests and the initiates in the order according to their adherence to the law of one that was initiated in the activities of Hept-supht in this period, the sounding of the head or the top was given to one that acted in the capacity of the headsman - as would be termed in some of those activities of such nature in other portions of the country, or as nations rose in their service of such natures.

And the Priest, with those gathered in and about the passage that led from the varied ascents through the pyramid, then offered there incense to the gods that dwelt among those in their activities in the period of developments of the peoples.

In the record chambers there were more ceremonies than in calling the peoples at the finishing of that called the pyramid. For, here those that were trained in the Temple of Sacrifice as well as in the Temple Beautiful were about the sealing of the record chambers. For, these were to be kept as had been given by the priests in **Atlantis** or **Poseidia** (Temple), when these records of the race, of the developments, of the laws pertaining to One were put in their chambers and to be opened only when there was the returning of those into materiality, or to earth's experience, when the change was imminent in the earth; which change, we see, begins in '58 and ends with the changes wrought in the upheavals and the shifting of the poles, as begins then the reign in '98 (as time is counted in the present) of those influences that have been given by many in the records that have been kept by those sojourners in this land of the Semitic peoples.

Then, the SEALINGS were the activities of Hept-supht with Ra-Ta and Isi-so [Isis and Iso. See 294-152, Par. 3] and the king Araaraart, when there were the gatherings of all the peoples for this record sealing; with incense from the altars of the Temple and altars of the cleansings that were opened for their activities in the grounds about this tomb or temple of records; and many were the cleansings of the peoples from those things or conditions that separated them from the associations of the lower kingdoms that had brought those activities in all lands of the worship of Baalilal [?] [Belial?] [Deut. 13:13] and of the desires as from carnal associations and

t.me/ufopediapdf

influences.

The entity Hept-supht LED in the keeping of the records and the buildings that were put in their respective actions or places of activity at this time.
This was in the period, as given, of 10,500 years before the entering of the Prince of Peace in the land to study to become an initiate in or through those same activities that were set by Hept-supht in this dedicating ceremony.
Ready for questions.
Q. If the King's Chamber is on the 50th course, on what course is this sealed room?
A. The sealed room of records is in a different place; not in this pyramid.
Q. Give in detail what the sealed room contains.
A. A record of Atlantis from the beginnings of those periods when the Spirit took form or began the encasements in that land, and the developments of the peoples throughout their sojourn, with the record of the first destruction and the changes that took place in the land, with the record of the SOJOURNINGS of the peoples to the varied activities in other lands, and a record of the meetings of all the nations or lands for the activities in the destructions that became necessary with the final destruction of Atlantis and the building of the pyramid of initiation, with who, what, where, would come the opening of the records that are as copies from the sunken Atlantis; for with the change it must rise (the temple) again.
This in position lies, as the sun rises from the waters, the line of the shadow (or light) falls between the paws of the Sphinx, that was later set as the sentinel or guard, and which may not be entered from the connecting chambers from the Sphinx's paw (right paw) until the TIME has been fulfilled when the changes must be active in this sphere of man's experience.
Between, then, the Sphinx and the river.
Q. Should or will I have anything to do with the opening of the sealed room in the present?
A. As we find, if the activities are carried forward by those associations and connections with the entity's or soul's activities (as an entity in material forces), there will be an association and a connection with same beginning in '48.
Q. Am I the one to receive directions as to where the sealed room is and how to find it?

A. One of the two. Two, with a guide. Hept-supht, El-ka (?), and Atlan. These will appear.
[At this point we will skip three Q&A paragraphs that are deemed not relevant]
Q. Were there any musical instruments sealed in that room?

A. Many; not only those used in the Temple Beautiful in the temple service but those that aided in the service for those that danced, in their show of service in the temple. These, that were used then: The lyre, the harp, the flute, the viola.

We are through for the present.

378-16; October 29, 1933
Ahmed Fayed, ARE expert on the Giza monuments and a licensed Tour Guide, has suggested to THC (*The Hutton Commentaries*) that there may be a tunnel (the "connecting chambers" from the Sphinx's right paw?) running easterly from the

t.me/ufopediapdf

Sphinx to a small temple directly in front of the Sphinx; that is, the tunnel would transit part of the area "between the Sphinx and the river."

This is an area that has never been fully excavated, although such was tried in the 1920s. Work had to be stopped, however, because water encroachment was an unsolvable problem.

Fayed feels that because of the construction of the high dam at Aswan on the Nile in the 1960s, water levels in the vicinity of the Sphinx have by now fallen sufficiently to conduct subsurface investigations, as shown in the red area of Figure 2.

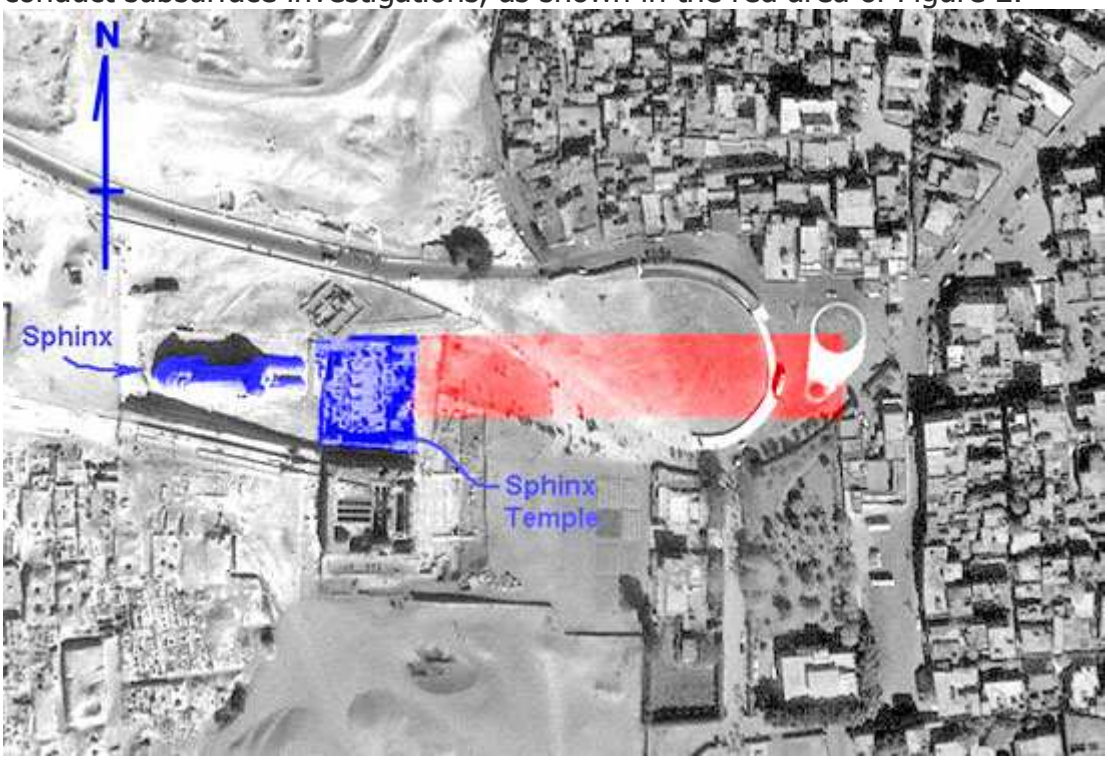


Fig. 2 Satellite Image of the Sphinx and the Sphinx Temple (blue area) including an area directly in front of the Sphinx (red area), some of which has never been excavated.

Yucatan Repository

Here are the readings that discuss the location of the repository for Atlantean records on the **Yucatan** peninsula. These records were carried from crumbling Atlantis by **Iltar** and placed in a temple he had built there, most probably on what is now a submerged area known as the *Campeche Bank.*

Iltar
from HenryReed Website

Having set these basic physical facts for the historical drama of the origins of the Maya, Cayce then embarks on a historical discourse that is far different from what we can read in archaeological accounts.
.

t.me/ufopediapdf

He begins to tell us a story of a group of people headed by a man named **Iltar**.

.

If you have ever been frustrated reading archaeological history, where you learn a lot of facts, dates, descriptions of artifacts, yet never learn anything about what actually happened in the lives of the people, then you can appreciate Cayce's saying that to understand such an ancient civilization better, it would be helpful to consider "the activities of an individual or group—or their contribution to such a civilization."

.

Although, as Cayce admits, such an approach would not represent all the historical facts, it would give us a better story, that is, insight into the meaning of such historical facts. What Cayce is suggesting is that the story of one such as Iltar may give us the human key by which to understand the significance of what historical facts may be uncovered. The human significance of history is, after all, the aspect of it from which we can take lessons, and has been that part of the Mayan history which has always been missing.

Cayce describes Iltar as coming from the house of "Atlan," a group who worshipped "the One." Later in this reading we are told that within Atlantis there were two major religious or political groups in influence. The first were those who believed in one God uniting all creation, and the others were those "sons of Baal or Baalilal."

.

The dissension and corruption Cayce referred to earlier concerned the followers of Baal using their resources for selfish purposes while being opposed by the worshipers of the One, who must have been righteously indignant about such abuses and fearful of the terrible consequences. What is clear from Cayce's account is that it was the followers of the One, not the sons of Baal, who left Atlantis to found another civilization in Yucatan.

When **Iltar** arrived in Yucatan, there were already people living there. Yet his arrival was highly influential, as Cayce indicates that Iltar created,

"with the activities of the people there, the development into a civilization that rose much in the same manner as that which had been in the Atlantean land."

Imagine what it would be like if you were Iltar and were to accomplish what Cayce suggests Iltar accomplished!

As someone like Iltar, you feel you must leave your beloved homeland because it has strayed so far from the basic principles of life which you worship that not only can you no longer tolerate it, but also you believe these corrupt influences are going to destroy the country. So you set off to a strange land, one already populated by other people.

.

You are going to recreate, in cooperation with the inhabitants, the civilization you left behind. You bring with you only about 10 friends. What basic knowledge would you bring with you for such a task? What are the basic "laws" of nature, of politics, of engineering, that you would need?

.

Later in this reading, Cayce gives us a suggestion that has direct implication for us today, as we may be required to perform our own Iltar feats in our individual lives.

"The first temples that were erected by Iltar and his followers were destroyed at the period of change physically in the contours of the land."

Thus Cayce describes the fate of Iltar's physical accomplishment. Although these temples and buildings did not survive, we may surmise that Iltar was successful in rescuing for history the basic Atlantean religious concept of the worship of the One.

t.me/ufopediapdf

.
Today's AmerIndians continue to speak of the universe in similar terms and both the American and Mexican native traditions concerning their origins and history include references to ancient ancestors from "Atlan"!

Then, with the leavings of the civilization in Atlantis (in Poseidia, more specific), Iltar - with a group of followers that had been of the household of Atlan, the followers of the worship of the ONE with some ten individuals - left this land Poseidia, and came westward, entering what would now be a portion of Yucatan. And there began, with the activities of the peoples there, the development into a civilization that rose much in the same matter as that which had been in the Atlantean land.

Others had left the land later. Others had left earlier. There had been the upheavals also from the land of Mu, or Lemuria, and these had their part in the changing, or there was the injection of their tenets in the varied portions of the land - which was much greater in extent until the final upheaval of Atlantis, or the islands that were later upheaved, when much of the contour of the land in Central America and Mexico was changed to that similar in outline to that which may be seen in the present.

The first temples that were erected by Iltar and his followers were destroyed at the period of change physically in the contours of the land. That now being found, and a portion already discovered that has laid in waste for many centuries, was then a combination of those peoples from Mu, Oz and Atlantis.

Q. In which pyramid or temple are the records as mentioned in the readings given through this channel on Atlantis, in April, 1932? [See reading fragment below from 364-9]

A. As given, that temple was destroyed at the time there was the last destruction in Atlantis. Yet as time draws nigh when changes are to come about, there may be the opening of those three places where the records are one, to those that are the initiates in the knowledge of the One God. The temple by Iltar will then rise again. Also there will be the opening of the temple or hall of records in Egypt, and those records that were put into the heart of the Atlantean land may also be found there - that have been kept, for those that are of that group.

5750-1; November 12, 1933

Q. The center or beginning of these projections was in Atlantis?

A. Was in Atlantis. Hence we have, as from the second incarnation there - or the story as is given in Judaism doesn't vary a great deal from that of the Chaldean; neither does it vary at all from that that WILL be discovered in Yucatan….

364-9; April 28, 1932
Now if the "**the land of Yucatan**, [see 5750-1 above] was much greater in extent until the final upheaval of Atlantis" and if Iltar had built his temple containing the Atlantean records on this land, which is now submerged, it only makes sense that

t.me/ufopediapdf

the ruins of this temple "will rise again" when something like THC's postulated 1º pole shift down the 60ºW meridian occurs.

This is so because such a pole shift will cause sea-level to fall sufficiently to expose the Campeche Bank (Fig 3), where we assume that Iltar's temple was built in the first place.

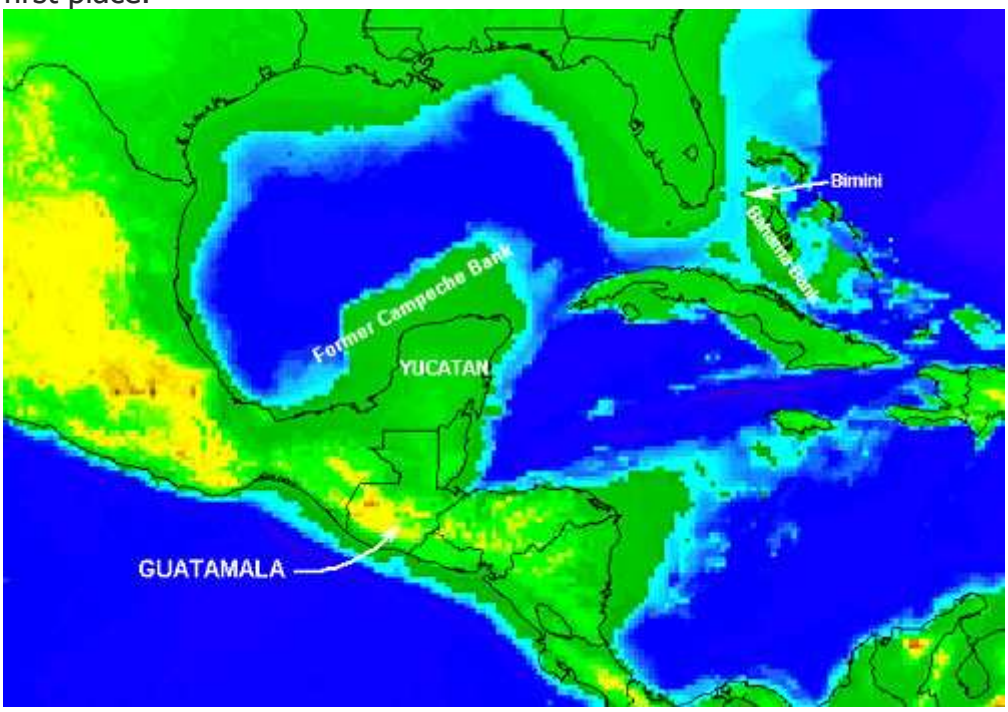


Fig. 3. Map Showing Land-Sea Boundaries Immediately After A One-Degree Pole Shift To 89.0ºN, 60.0ºW.

Atlantis Repository

We have been unable to find additional readings on the location of the repository on **Atlantis**, said to contain the records of the history of Atlantis. However, we will assume, as I did in *Coming Earth Changes*, [2] that **N. Zhirov**'s location of Poseidia [3] between roughly 3º and 45ºN, and 23º and 43ºW, is correct.

And if Poseidia was at this location during the final years before submergence, when the records of the history of Atlantis were being written, we can further assume that the Atlantean repository for these records will be found in the area shown by shading on Figure 4. This Atlantean records repository will be found in a specific temple "where a portion of the [submerged Atlantean] temples may yet be discovered." (See 440-5 below).
In attempting to speculate further on the location of this Atlantean temple, we find the following information from p. 363 of Zhirov's book tantalizing. It seems that in May 1968, **Dr. R. Malise**, the noted Swedish Atlantologist, wrote the following to **Zhirov**.
"The Danish engineer, **M. Frandsen**, was looking at a depth-chart of the Azores and observed that at a depth of 600-700 fathoms (3600 - 4200 ft) above the surrounding sea-bottom there was an even plateau to the south of the islands.

This plateau is sheltered from the north by the present Azores with their summits

t.me/ufopediapdf

4,000-5,000 meters (13,120-16,400 ft) higher than it, and to the west by the main range. To the southwest the plateau is limited by a somewhat lower mountain swell studded with high, flat-topped, now-submarine seamounts. The most prominent of these seamounts have been named by American oceanographers Atlantis, Plato, Cruiser, and Great Meteor. [See Figure 4]

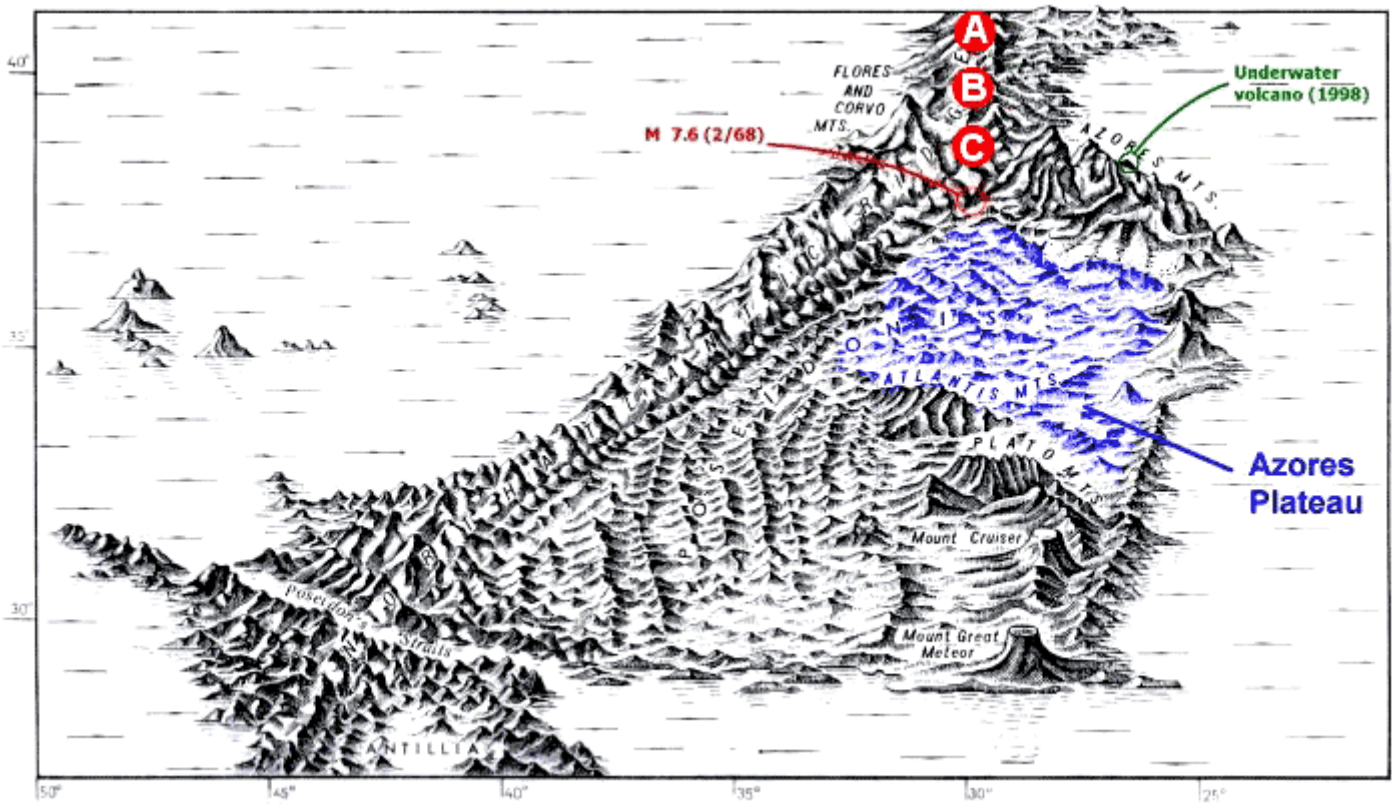


Fig. 4. Physiographic Reconstruction of Poseidia (called here Poseidonis), after Zhirov, p. 362. Note the Location of the Major (M7.6) Earthquake of 1968. (Recall too this reading fragment, "And Poseidia will be among the first portions of Atlantis to rise again. Expect it [to begin clearly to rise?] in sixty-eight and sixty-nine…." (958-3)

As an experiment, **Frandsen** made a sketch with the measurements of the Atlantis Plain given by Plato, viz., 400 by 600 kilometers (250 by 375 miles) [Frandsen counted a stadius as 200 meters] and on the same scale as the chart. It fitted very well to the submarine plateau-land of the chart.

By studying the depth-curves he found the declination of the plateau to be on an average 1:900; the plateau consisted accordingly of a real plain of a size about 2/3 of present-day Finland. On his sketch he drew in the contours of the mentioned canals and the circular ditch and likewise the squared lots of 'ten stadia each way.'

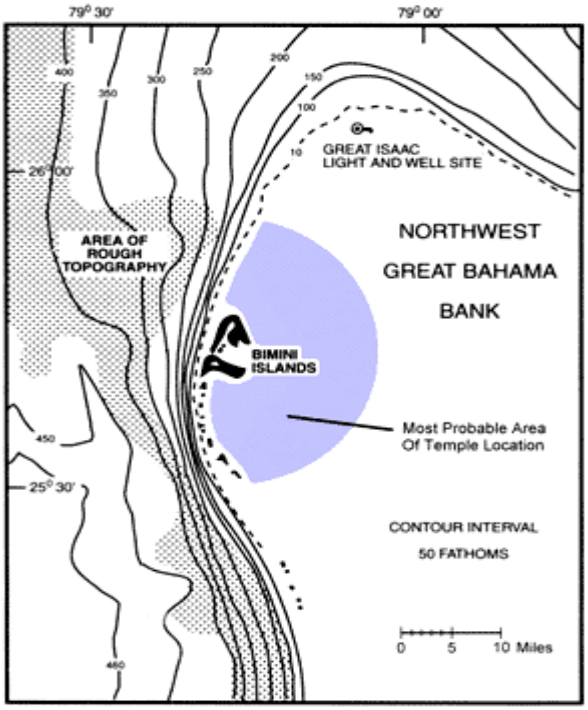
According to **Plato**, the surrounding ditch had a length of ten thousand stadia (about 2,000 kilometers) and the number of squared lots was 60,000. By measuring the ditch on his sketch, **Frandsen** found it to be 2,040 kilometers and the number of lots to be 60,700, an acceptable difference.

Having worked with irrigation in open and closed canals for thirty years he wanted to control the declination of the water level in the canals if adequate. He found the fall

t.me/ufopediapdf

of the water to be 1:300 and 1:600, which according to modern principles is acceptable, although barely for the last figure. The current in the canals was accordingly too slow to cause difficulties of navigation for the row-galleys of the time."
If this plain housed the last portion of Atlantis to sink beneath the sea, we might expect that it held the major temples as well.

This area of the Atlantic seafloor looks like a very interesting one for oceanographers to explore.



Locations Where Information Is Stored On The Construction Of The Great Crystal, Or "Firestone"
Here is the reading for the gentleman who in a former incarnation on Atlantis had been involved with the use of the firestone, or great crystal. This energy-concentration and energy-transmission device was also known in those times when it was employed for destructive purposes as "the terrible crystal."

I have added numbers in brackets to help readers separate the phrases that describe the three different prime locations of crystal-construction information.
About the firestone that was in the experience did the activities of the entity then make those applications that dealt with both the constructive and destructive forces in the period….
As indicated, the records of the manners of construction of same are in three places in the earth, as it stands today:

1. in the sunken portions of Atlantis, or Poseidia, where a portion of the temples may yet be discovered, under the slime of ages of sea water
2. near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida
3. in the temple records that were in Egypt, where the entity later acted in cooperation with others in preserving the records that came from the land where these had been kept

Also the records that were carried [by Iltar?] to what is now **Yucatan** in America, where these stones (that they know so little about) are now - during the last few months - BEING uncovered.

440-5; December 19, 1933
Reading 440-5 is the only one that indicates that any kind of records are stored in the temple near Bimini, or in any other supposed Atlantean structures in the Bimini area. [4]

And these records are specific to the methods of construction of the **great crystal**, or firestone. We don't know just where this temple is located, but since its location is to "rise amongst the first" during pole shift, we may not have long to wait before it

t.me/ufopediapdf

surfaces.

Jonathan Eagle, *THC's Webmaster*, thinks that the temple may lie in the shallow waters surrounding Bimini. As shown on right figure, if the poles undergo just a one-degree shift to 89.0ºN, and somewhere between about 60.0 and 80.0ºW, sea level in the Bimini region will suddenly drop.

This will expose the former surrounding sand bottom to erosion by rains and the temple will be exhumed; that is, in the language of the readings, it will "rise."

[**Note:** THC has run its pole-shift model for only two cases so far. Those cases were for shift meridians located on the 60.0 and 79.2-degree west longitudes. Any pole shift down a meridian between 60 and 80 degrees west will accomplish the change in Earth's sea-level geoid mentioned here for the Bimini region. See articles on pole-shift modeling and associated worldwide effects:
* "A Small Pole Shift Can Produce Most, If Not All, Of The Earth Changes Predicted In Cayce's Readings"
* "Calibrating The Hutton Commentaries' Model For a 1° Pole Shift to 89.0°N"].
Under the heading of **Bimini**, *Ancient Mysteries says*:
"Much exploration has been done in the area of the Bimini Islands since discovery of the so-called Bimini Road in 1968. The Cayce readings had predicted the discovery of ruins in that area during that year."
Once again, there is NO Cayce reading that predicted the discovery of ruins in the Bimini area in 1968. NONE. It seems that those whose patience is exhausted over expectation of Atlantis rising must now make up new readings to satisfy their frustrations. But to many of us, this making up of readings is sinful because, in the original meaning of the word, to sin is "to miss the mark." Telling the truth, as best we can, is the mark in this case.

Under "*Pyramid Timeline and Pole Shifts*," in *Ancient Mysteries*, we read **John Van Auken**'s statement that "the readings indicated a gradual pole shift for the period 2000-2001, beginning the development of the 'fifth root race.'" That is not what reading 826-8 says, however.

It reads:
Q. What great change or the beginning of what change, if any, is to take place in the Earth in the year 2000 to 2001 A.D.?
A. When there is a shifting of the poles. Or a new cycle begins.

826-8; August 11, 1936
Some time ago, a friend gave me a copy of a tape of John Van Auken's talk to the Year 2000 ARE Congress. On the tape, in the part where he talks about coming Earth changes, he says:
"But remember that in six readings, and I wish that we had published these more strongly, Edgar was asked, 'Cataclysmic?' and he always answered, 'No, gradual.' ... And Cayce said six times, 'Not cataclysmic, but gradual.'"
Well, anyone who has the CD ROM for the readings can look up the word "cataclysm." You will not find this word in any reading, nor will you find the word "cataclysms." You will, however, find "cataclysmic," but only in ONE reading.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Here it is:
Q. Three hundred years ago **Jacob Boehme** decreed Atlantis would rise again at this crisis time when we cross from this Piscean Era into the Aquarian. Is Atlantis rising now? Will it cause a sudden convolution and about what Year?

A. In 1998 we may find a great deal of the activities as have been wrought by the gradual changes that are coming about. These are at the periods when the cycle of the solar activity, or the years as related to the sun's passage through the various spheres of activity become paramount or Catamount [?] [Tantamount?] to the change between the Piscean and the Aquarian age. This is a gradual, not a cataclysmic activity in the experience of the earth in this period.

1602-3
I wrote to **Van Auken** asking him to give me the reading numbers for the six times that **Cayce** was asked about the Earth changes or pole shift being cataclysmic. He wrote back saying that if he had said cataclysmic, he had misspoken. How much more gratifying his response would have been had he said,
"If I said 'cataclysmic,' I'm sorry. I must have misspoken. Rest assured, I will do my best to correct any impression I might have left that could have confused the assembly."
Truth be told, I feel from listening to his delivery on the tape that Van Auken made his statement to the Congress for its theatrical, not informational, effect.

I also believe that **Van Auken**'s statement was calculated to express an ARE-management, party-line position to the effect that, although the management cannot countenance the readings on pole shift and Earth changes, if such events do occur, they will be "gradual." Unfortunately for these management uniformitarians, their position runs directly counter to the many geological catastrophes predicted in the readings to take place during and after pole shift. Catastrophes occur at a level of intensity far below the level of cataclysms.

A catastrophe would be the destruction of a west coast city by earthquakes, whereas a cataclysm is "a momentous and violent event marked by overwhelming upheaval and demolition" (Webster's), like the Cretaceous meteorite impact that caused the dinosaurs to disappear. A gradual pole shift over a few month's time would cause numerous catastrophes but no cataclysms. Specifically, then, with respect to Atlantis rising (1602-3 above), this activity and this activity alone, will be gradual in nature. There may be plenty of catastrophes along the way, however.

To continue with *Ancient Mysteries*, we read that,
"**Van Auken** noted that, because of the continued movement of the magnetic pole, the U.S. Naval Observatory had been assigned the ongoing task of monitoring it. However, he believes that the shift is not only occurring on the physical level, but on the spiritual and mental levels as well."
This is a strange statement from two viewpoints.
Firstly, the U.S. Naval Observatory has no mission whatsoever in monitoring the movement of the magnetic pole. The job of gathering data on Earth's geomagnetic field is done by NOAA.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Secondly, movement of the magnetic pole has very little relevance, if any, to the pole shift mentioned in the reading above.
The 826-8 pole shift deals with the movement of Earth's poles of the rotation axis. This is the movement that we plot monthly on The Hutton Commentaries' Pole Shift Monitor.

Finally, I think that it is a disservice to the membership for **ARE** speakers and writers to talk or write about readings-related subjects for which they have no formal training or other depth of knowledge resulting from careful research or relevant experience. And it is a crime for such speakers and writers to make up readings or alter existing ones to promote their personal agendas.

Unfortunately, the first issue of *Ancient Mysteries* shows evidence of such tendencies.

Final Comments And A Correction

Those individuals who generate manuscripts for publication under the imprimatur of the Association For Research and Enlightenment (ARE) should be bound by a minimum number of plain rules. Simply expressed, these are:
+ Do not, under any circumstances, make up new readings.
+ Do not ever say or write, "the readings say…," without indicating the reading number(s) involved for the information that you are trying to communicate. [Forcing one's mind repeatedly to go over difficult readings may cause one to broaden his vision, or to see things in a new way].
+ If you determine later that your interpretation of a reading was wrong, and you still have access to a podium or a printing press, hasten to correct your faulty interpretation.

With regard to point 3, I now wish to correct the following passage in my current book, Coming Earth Changes. In the chapter on "Lost Continents" I write (p. 182),
"Records of the construction of an Atlantean power station may be found in the sunken portion of Poseidia where a portion of the [Atlantean] temples may yet be discovered, under the slime of ages of sea-water - near what is known as Bimini, off the coast of Florida…"
That this is an incorrect melding of two different readings is clear from my evaluation of reading 2012-1 near the beginning of this article, and from my re-analysis of reading 440-5 in the previous section. The error in my previous interpretation of 440-5 led me (p. 184) to speculate about how and where to search for "the Atlantean temple of records," near Bimini, "under the slime of ages of sea water," and "not in the Atlantic near the Sargasso Sea." As we all know, one error can lead to at least one more. I firmly believe that the proper interpretation of these two important readings (2012-1 and 440-5) is presented in this present article.

I also wish to apologize if my writings misled any investigators searching for a Posidian temple in the Bimini area. Along with Jonathan Eagle, I now believe that this temple - or its ruins - will be found buried on the former, late-Pleistocene land surface of the northwest Bahama Bank **near Bimini**, and not in the depths of the Gulf Stream off shore.

t.me/ufopediapdf

References:

G. and L. Little, Editors, October 2001 issue.
Hutton, W., 1996, Coming Earth Changes, A.R.E. Press, Virginia Beach, VA, 345 p.
Zhirov, N., 1970, Atlantis, Progress Publishers, Moscow, 437 p.

THC is offering $100.00 to the first person who can verify, with a quote from a Cayce reading, the second sentence in this statement from *Ancient Mysteries:*

"Much exploration has been done in the area of the Bimini Islands since discovery of the so-called Bimini Road in 1968. The Cayce readings had predicted the discovery of ruins in that area during that year."

But there are no Cayce readings that predicted the discovery of ruins in the Bimini area in 1968. NONE. Did THC miss these readings?

You be the judge.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Edgar Cayce on Poleshift & Earth-Changes!

(http://all-ez.com/cayce.index.html)

5748-2 The period in the world's existence from the present time being ten and one-half million (10,500,000) years, and the changes that have come in the earth's plane many have risen in the lands. Many lands have disappeared, many have appeared and disappeared again and again during these periods, gradually changing as the condition became to the relative position of the earth with the other spheres through which man passes in this solar system.

364-13

11. (Q) Describe the earth's surface at the period of the appearance of the five projections.

(A) This has been given. In the first, or that known as the beginning, or in the Caucasian and Carpathian, or the Garden of Eden, in that land which lies now much in the desert, yet much in mountain and much in the rolling lands there. The extreme northern portions were then the southern portions, or the polar regions were then turned to where they occupied more of the tropical and semi-tropical regions; hence it would be hard to discern or disseminate the change. The Nile entered into the Atlantic Ocean. What is now the Sahara was an inhabited land and very fertile. What is now the central portion of this country, or the Mississippi basin, was then all in the ocean; only the plateau was existent, or the regions that are now portions of Nevada, Utah and Arizona formed the greater part of what we know as the United States.

That along the Atlantic board formed the outer portion then, or the lowlands of Atlantis. The Andean, or the Pacific coast of South America, occupied then the extreme western portion of Lemuria.

The Urals and the northern regions of same were turned into a tropical land. The desert in the Mongolian land was then the fertile portion.

This may enable you to form SOME concept of the status of the earth's representations at that time! The oceans were then turned about; they no longer bear their names, yet from whence obtained they their names? What is the legend, even, as to their names? [See Source File Key #2746 for 4/41 Comdr. Wynne's map of coming rising Atlantis, re 2746-3.]

12. (Q) Are the following the correct places? Atlantean, the red.

(A) Atlantean and American, the red race.

13. (Q) Upper Africa for the black?

(A) Or what would be known now as the more WESTERN portion of upper Egypt for the black. You see, with the changes - when there came the uprisings in the Atlantean land, and the sojourning southward - with the turning of the axis, the white and yellow races came more into that portion of Egypt, India, Persia and Arabia.

Amilius realized what was happening, realized that harmony had been overthrown through selfish gratification and abuse of creative power; so he took upon himself the burden of the world, the responsibility for the world. With the aid of entities who came to assist, he set about to conquer the self-projections which were more and more losing sight of the original purpose, which were losing contact with God. From

t.me/ufopediapdf

among the many physical shapes and sizes that resulted from the mixtures, He selected the form of the present man as the most suitable vehicle for physical manifestation on this planet. He then projected himself into five centers at once as Adam, the first man, choosing the five necessary expressions because of the five physical senses to be conquered before spiritual consciousness could be reached.

364-13
These five projections appeared simultaneously in five places on the earth. The surface was much different from its present appearance. The axis of the earth has changed since that time. What are now polar regions were then tropical. The extinct continents of Atlantis (lying in the area between the present Gulf of Mexico and the Mediterranean Sea) and Lemuria (lying in the South Pacific) were the largest land areas. In what is now Europe, the region of the Carpathian Mountains was above water, as was the upper part of Africa (Egypt and Sudan). In Asia, the region of what is now the Gobi Desert was fertile plain, as were the desert plains of what is now the southwestern part of the United States. The western seaboard of the United States was the then the coastal region of Atlantis, while the Andean region of South America was the coastal region of Lemuria. The white race appeared in the region of the Carpathian Mountains; the black race in the upper African region.
Thus Amilius, the first and last Adam, prepared the way for His conquest of the world, through man. Down through countless ages He has moved among men, sustaining them, ministering unto them, quelling their fears, ever urging them on. He has walked and talked with men of every clime, nurtured the seeds of every great religion that proclaimed the Oneness of God, fanned the fires of every great philosophy that pointed upward along the way. In the hearts and minds of men He has kept alive the battle-cry for a conquest of self, and has, as an individual entity, led the way out of the great delusion which the inner man created and does create for himself.
In those periods when the first change had come in the position of the land, there had been an egress of peoples - or THINGS, as would be called today - from the Atlantean land, when the Nile (of Nole, then) emptied into what is now the Atlantic Ocean, on the Congo end of the country.
What is now as the Sahara was a fertile land, a city that was builded in the edge of the land, a city of those that worshipped the sun - for the use of its rays were used for supplying from the elements that which is required in the present to be grown through a season; or the abilities to use both those of introgression and retrogression - and mostly retrograded, as we are in the present. The beginnings of these mounds were as an interpretation of that which was crustating in the land. (See, most of the people had tails then!) In those beginnings these were left.

5749-8
3. In those days when there had been more and more of the leaders of the peoples in Carmel - the original place where the school of prophets was established during Elijah's time, Samuel - these were called then Essenes; and those that were students of what ye would call astrology, numerology, phrenology, and those phases of that study of the return of individuals - or incarnation.
4. These were then the reasons that there had been a proclaiming that certain periods were a cycle; and these had been the studies then of Arestole, Enos,

t.me/ufopediapdf

Mathias, Judas, and those that were in the care or supervision of the school - as you would term.
5. These having been persecuted by those of the leaders, this first caused that as ye have an interpretation of as the Sadducees, or "There is no resurrection," or there is no incarnation, which is what it meant in those periods.
6. In the lead of these, with those changes that had been as the promptings from the positions of the stars - that stand as it were in the dividing of the ways between the universal, that is the common vision of the solar system of the sun, and those from without the spheres - or as the common name, the North Star, as its variation made for those cycles that would be incoordinant with those changes that had been determined by some - this began the preparation - for the three hundred years, as has been given, in this period.
7. Those in charge at the time were Mathias, Enos, Judas.
8. In these signs then was the new cycle, that as was then - as we have in the astrological - the beginning of the Piscean age, or that position of the Polar Star or North Star as related to the southern clouds. These made for the signs, these made for the symbols; as would be the sign as used, the manner of the sign's approach and the like.
9. These then were the beginnings, and these were those that were made a part of the studies during that period.
10. Then there were again those soundings - that is, the approach of that which had been handed down and had been the experiences from the sages of old - that an angel was to speak. As this occurred when there was the choosing of the mate that had - as in only the thought of those so close - been immaculately conceived, these brought to the focal point the preparation of the mother.
Then, that there has been an encasement was a beginning. Then there must be an end when this must be or may be broken; and this began at that particular period. Not the only - this particular period with Ann and then the Master AS the son; but the ONLY begotten of the Father in the flesh AS a son OF an immaculately conceived daughter! [See 5749-8, Par. R1.]
15. (Q) Neither Mary nor Jesus, then, had a human father?
(A) Neither Mary nor Jesus had a human father. They were one SOUL so far as the earth is concerned; because [else] she would not be incarnated in flesh, you see. [See 2067-11, Par. 9-A.]
He urged that each individual face himself first, indicating such a look might give a clue of coming world changes.

69-1
16. In the one before this we find in that land now known as India. The entity then among those that came in from the lowlands to possess the highlands, in the early portion of the gathering of the peoples from the upheavals and the changes in the earth's face.

294-18
5 Make thy will then one with His. Be not afraid.
That is the interpretation. That the periods from the material angle as visioned are to come to pass matters not to the soul, but do thy duty TODAY! TOMORROW will care for itself.

t.me/ufopediapdf

These changes in the earth will come to pass, for the time and times and half times are at an end, and there begin those periods for the readjustments. For how hath He given? "The righteous shall inherit the earth."
Hast thou, my brethren, a heritage in the earth? [10/47 A.R.E. Bulletin secondary article by HLC entitled DREAMS used 294-185, Par. 19-A, also 4/61 EARTH CHANGES booklet "akashic" pp. 46-48.]

311-9
32. (Q) Are there to be physical changes in the earth's surface in Alabama?
(A) Not for some period yet.
33. (Q) When will the changes begin?
(A) Thirty-six to thirty-eight.
34. (Q) What part of the State will be affected?
(A) The northwestern part, and the extreme southwestern part. [8/13/41 See 1152-11, Par. 20-A in re Great Lakes, Miss. R. & Gulf.]

364-4
(A) As to the highest point of civilization, this would first have to be determined according to the standard as to which it would be judged - as to whether the highest point was when Amilius [?] ruled with those understandings, as the one that understood the variations, or whether they became man made, would depend upon whether we are viewing from a spiritual standpoint or upon that as a purely material or commercial standpoint; for the variations, as we find, extend over a period of some two hundred thousand years (200,000) - that is, as light years - as known in the present - and that there were MANY changes in the surface of what is now called the earth. In the first, or greater portion, we find that NOW known as the southern portions of South America and the Arctic or North Arctic regions, while those in what is NOW as Siberia - or that as of Hudson Bay - was rather in that region of the tropics, or that position now occupied by near what would be as the same LINE would run, of the southern Pacific, or central Pacific regions - and about the same way. Then we find, with this change that came first in that portion, when the first of those peoples used that as prepared FOR the changes in the earth, we stood near the same position as the earth occupies in the present - as to Capricorn, or the equator, or the poles. Then, with that portion, THEN the South Pacific, or Lemuria [?], began its disappearance - even before Atlantis, for the changes were brought about in the latter portion of that period, or what would be termed ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) light years, or earth years, or present setting of those, as set by Amilius [?] - or Adam.

416-7
27. (Q) Regarding the general world conditions, is it likely that changes in the earth's surface in the Mediterranean area will stop Italy's campaign against Ethiopia?
(A) Not at THIS particular period. This may EVENTUALLY be a portion of the experience, but not just yet.

1179-2
35. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the American, when there were those periods of those peoples from what is called On (?) (or Peru), Lemuria, the changes in the earth surface.

t.me/ufopediapdf

36. The entity then was in that land now known as a portion of Arizona and Utah, THEN in the name Ummmum.

1734-1
While those in the Ural Range, and in the Siberian country, show greater quantities, on account of the PARTICULAR ACTIVITIES as were seen, and the SAME point shows in the southern Andes Range, or near that border line between the Chilean and the Peruvian. THESE are the greater points, opposite - as is seen - in their activity in the forces of nature as combined with the geological position of the various effects as were created by the various changes as has taken place in the earth's surface. In those points, then, where the least CHANGE has taken place will be found the greater deposits of these beryl.
15. (Q) Is any large deposit in Texas?
(A) These are seen in the Llano uplift.
16. (Q) Where are the other six points in this country?
(A) Near Sitka (?), near that of the Black Foot Hills (?), and in the Adirondacks, and in that of Big Mountain in Carolina.
17. (Q) Where shall we start first plant for manufacture of Beryllium?
(A) Near the deposits in the LLANO uplift.
21. (Q) What is the proper way of melting the metals?
(A) Through the double core and the arsenic method.

2896-1
14. In the one before this we find in that land known as India. The entity among those that in the hill country came to the lowlands, when there was foods sought during that period of destruction of many in the mount, through the eruptions of the changes in the earth's surface. The entity then among those that became of the field, a laborer - rather co-laborer with many that builded for the peoples that foods might sustain those natives, also those aliens who came into the land.

3659-1
23. Before that the entity was in the land now called Atlantis when there were changes being wrought in the earth, when peoples were warned to flee because of the wrath which turned to destructive forces by the use of the divine for personal gratification.

364-6
Further data discloses that Atlantian history covered a period of 200,000 years, as we would measure time today. During this period there were many geographical changes in the earth's surface that directly affected this continent. The most notable of these were: The sinking of Lemuria in the South Pacific at the time the poles shifted; the destruction of the area now known as the Sargasso Sea; and the final destruction. In size, this country was originally about that of Europe including European Russia. After the second great upheaval it was broken up into a group of large islands, Poseidia, Aryan, and Og.

1770-4
The changes are at hand in the earth am sure - have you noticed the evening sky - there are so many of the major planets visible at one time, and the sight is really

t.me/ufopediapdf

awe-inspiring. Believe it is said this hasn't happened as now since the year 1 - so guess there is being enacted something that will in a few years bring a new message to this old world. All are so prone to think of just a few days making such changes, but the preparation takes time - and we are usually forewarned by the nature of things, but realize it after it has passed.

5748-6
11. (Q) If the Armageddon is foretold in the Great Pyramid, please give a description of it and the date of its beginning and ending. (A) Not in what is left there. It will be as a thousand years, with the fighting in the air, and - as has been - between those returning to and those leaving the earth.
12. (Q) What will be the type and extent of the upheaval in '36? (A) The wars, the upheavals in the interior of the earth, and the shifting of same by the differentiation in the axis as respecting the positions from the Polaris center.

182-2
10. In the one before this we find in that day when there was the destruction to the elements of earth [Atlantis?], then in now the PERUVIAN countries, when the lands disappeared in the low places and the entity was left alone in the higher mound to which the entity had then gone for its study. In the name then of Oumu. In the personality exhibited in the present, the ever fear in the deep recesses of self of destruction coming to many suddenly.

1100-1
14. In the one before this we find in that country when the dividing of the waters and the earth, in the now known Peruvian country. The entity among those who escaped the destruction of many waters and the entity then in that name of Oumi, becoming then the chief of the favorites of the ruler, who made the ruler of the peoples as they began to multiply in the earth again, and from this the entity finds the necessity ever present of the defense of the position as is ever held by the entity itself.

6-2
14. In the one before this we find in that land known as the Canadian land, when there were many changes in the climatic conditions, and what was then of a semi-tropical nature became - during the entity's period and sojourn - that of the glacier or ice period. The entity, during this period, gained much and lost much. Gained through the assistance as given in the establishing of the homes, even when forced to move to other lands, and then known among the peoples as the Mound Builders of the Central Northwest. In this the entity lost, through the using for self those aggrandizements of selfish interests. In THIS the entity lost. In the name Unil.

1734-1
THESE are the greater points, opposite - as is seen - in their activity in the forces of nature as combined with the geological position of the various effects as were created by the various changes as has taken place in the earth's surface. In those points, then, where the least CHANGE has taken place will be found the greater deposits of these beryl.

t.me/ufopediapdf

[I feel compelled to admit surprise that we have arrived at spring of 2001 without major disaster, but am thankful. It should be noted that an iceberg the size of a state broke off Antarctica a while back, which by lessening the weight of ice at the pole may have delayed the inevitable poleshift, volcanic, and earthquake activity related to these forces.]

Excerpt of reading **294-185:**
(Q) Interpret and explain the dream which Edgar Cayce has on March 3, 1936 in which he was born again over two hundred years in the future and traveled to various sections of this country where records of Edgar Cayce could be found. [Detailed dream not read:] [3/3/36 On train from Detroit to Va. Beach, following end of court action in re his arrest in 11/35 for "practicing medicine without a license". See 254-89 Reports of Court Trial.]:

I had been born again in 2158 A.D. in Nebraska. the sea apparently covered all of the western part of the country, as the city where I lived was on the coast. The family name was a strange one. At an early age as a child I declared myself to be Edgar Cayce who had lived 200 yrs. before.

Scientists, men with long beards, little hair, and thick glasses, were called in to observe me. They decided to visit the places where I said I had been born, lived and worked, in Ky., Ala., N.Y., Mich., and Va.

Taking me with them the group of scientists visited these places in a long, cigar-shaped, metal flying ship which moved at high speed.

Water covered part of Ala. Norfolk, Va. had become an immense seaport. N.Y. had been destroyed either by war or an earthquake and was being rebuilt. Industries were scattered over the countryside. Most of the houses were of glass.

Many records of my work as Edgar Cayce were discovered and collected. The group ret'd to Nebraska taking the records with them to study.

(A) These experiences, as has oft been indicated, come to the body in those manners in which there may be help, strength, for periods when doubt or fear may have arisen. As in this experience, there were about the entity those influences which appeared to make for such a record of confusion as to appear to the material or mental-minded as a doubting or fearing of those sources that made for the periods through which the entity was passing in that particular period.

And the vision was that there might be strength, there might be an understanding that though the moment may appear as dark, though there may be periods of the misinterpreting of purposes, even THESE will be turned into that which will be the very proof itself in the experiences of the entity and those whom the entity might, whom the entity would in its experience through the earth plane, help; and those to whom the entity might give hope and understanding.

t.me/ufopediapdf

This then is the interpretation. As has been given, 'Fear not.' Keep the faith; for those that be with thee are greater than those that would hinder. Though the very heavens fall, though the earth shall be changed, though the heavens shall pass, the promises in Him are sure and will stand - as in that day - as the proof of thy activity in the lives and hearts of those of thy fellow man. For indeed and in truth ye know, "As ye do it unto thy fellow man, ye do it unto thy God, to thyself." For, SELF effaced, God may indeed glorify thee and make thee STAND as one that is called for a purpose in the dealings, the relationships with thy fellow man. Be not unmindful that He is nigh unto thee in every trial, in every temptation, and hath not willed that thou shouldest perish. Make thy will then one with His. Be not afraid. That is the interpretation.

That the periods from the material angle as visioned are to come to pass matters not to the soul, but do thy duty TODAY! TOMORROW will care for itself.

These changes in the earth will come to pass, for the time and times and half times are at an end, and there begin those periods for the readjustments. For how hath He given? "The righteous shall inherit the earth." Hast thou, my brethren, a heritage in the earth? "

t.me/ufopediapdf

CAYCE ON THE INCA & AYMARA OF TIWANAKU

(from http://all-ez.com/cayce.index.html)

427-3

17. In the one before this we find in the land of the Ohlms* [Aymaras?]. The entity [was] among those that warred against the invaders from over the seas, and the entity gained and lost through that experience. GAINING in giving service to the ones about same. Losing in the applying of vengeance to those that were taken captive. In the urge is seen that - while not holding malice, yet the tinge of vengeance often appears, and the love of the seeing suffering, in a manner, for those who err.

- "though the Incals were themselves the successors of those of Oz, or Og, in the Peruvian land, and Mu in the southern portions of that now called California and Mexico and southern New Mexico. "

* [GD's note: Ohlms, Ohum, Ohms, Uhum, Ohm, Ohlm - all these spellings were used in the early readings, in fact in all the readings, for a period which apparently coincided with Atlantis and preceded the Inca. We finally came to believe that the period was that of the Aymaras, about which people little is known except that it [the period] preceded the Inca civilization.]

[In the language of the Lenape, the word "Ohum" or a slight variant, means 'those from the Grandmother's land', considered to be Lemuria. The other tribes thought of the Lenape as the grandfathers. I think that the Atlanteans referred to the Aymara in the same way. MSW]

[Phylos, whom Cayce affirmed as remembering lives in Atlantis, stated that Incals were sun worshippers, or actually Law of One refugees from Atlantis, who settled in their colony of Peru.]

18. In the one before this we find in that land known as the Atlantean. The entity [was] among those of the teachers who brought much to the peoples of that period, gaining throughout that experience in the earth's plane, and in the name Azuhi.

19. In the abilities of the entity there is seen, through the comparison of that given and experienced, and as latent in the urges of the entity desiring of self in service or ministry to others - through what channel shall same be exercised? In that of the minister, through the teachings of Him that gave, "Come unto me and I will give thee rest," for in Him is the way and the light. Seek that way while it may be found, for unto Him that knocketh shall it be opened. Keep thy paths straight, and thy trust in Him alone - for "though all others forsake thee, yet I will bear thee up."

20. As has been seen and given, the life is the reflection of that manifestation in Him, as is seen through the experiences of self as applied to the conditions through which one passes in that merited by the action in self. Keep the heart clean. Let thine heart AND MIND ever be in the Christ.

t.me/ufopediapdf

21. We are through for the present.

364-4

2. EC: Yes, we have the subject here, The Lost Continent of Atlantis.

3. As the peoples were a peaceful peoples, their developments took on rather that form - with the developing into the physical material bodies - of the fast development, or to the using of the elements about them to their own use; recognizing themselves to be a part OF that about them. Hence, as to the supplying of that as necessary to sustain physical life as known today, in apparel, or supplying of the bodily needs, these were supplied through the natural elements; and the DEVELOPMENTS came rather in the forms - as would be termed in the PRESENT day - of preparing for those things that would pertain to what would be termed the aerial age, or the electrical age, and supplying then the modes and manners of transposition of those materials about same that did not pertain to themselves bodily; for of themselves was transposed, rather by that ability lying within each to be transposed in thought as in body.

4. In these things, then, did Amilius [?] see the beginning of, and the abilities of, those of his own age, era, or period, not only able to build that as able to transpose or build up the elements about them but to transpose them bodily from one portion of the universe to the other, THROUGH the uses of not only those RECENTLY re-discovered gases, and those of the electrical and aeriatic formations - in the breaking up of the atomic forces to produce impelling force to those means and modes of transposition, or of travel, or of lifting large weights, or of changing the faces or forces of nature itself, but with these transpositions, with these changes that came in as personalities, we find these as the Sons of the Creative Force as manifest in their experience looking upon those changed forms, or the daughters of men, and there crept in those pollutions, of polluting themselves with those mixtures that brought contempt, hatred, bloodshed, and those that build for desires of self WITHOUT respects of OTHERS' freedom, others' wishes - and there began, then, in the latter portion of this period of development, that that brought about those of dissenting and divisions among the peoples in the lands.

With the attempts of those still in power, through those lineages of the pure, that had kept themselves intact as of the abilities of forces as were manifest IN their activities, these BUILDED rather those things that ATTEMPTED to draw BACK those peoples; through first the various changes or seasons that came about, and in the latter portion of the experience of Amilius [?] was the first establishing of the altars upon which the sacrifices of the field and the forest, and those that were of that that SATISFIED the desires of the physical body, were builded.

5. Then, with the coming in or the raising up of Esai [?], with the change that had come about, began in that period when there were the invasions of this continent by those of the animal kingdoms, that brought about that meeting of the nations of the globe to PREPARE a way and manner of disposing of, else they be disposed of themselves by these forces.

t.me/ufopediapdf

With this coming in, there came then the first of the destructive forces as could be set and then be meted out in its force or power. Hence that as is termed, or its first beginning of, EXPLOSIVES that might be carried about, came with this reign, or this period, when MAN - or MEN, then - began to cope with those of the beast form that OVERRAN the earth in many places. Then, with these destructive forces, we find the first turning of the altar fires into that of sacrifice of those that were taken in the various ways, and human sacrifice began.

With this also came the first egress of peoples to that of the Pyrenees first, OF which later we find that peoples who enter into the black or the mixed peoples, in what later became the Egyptian dynasty. We also find that entering into Og, or those peoples that later became the beginning of the Inca, or Ohum [Aymara'?], that builded the walls across the mountains in this period, through those same usages of that as had been taken on by those peoples; and with the same, those that made for that in the other land, became first those of the mound dwellers, or peoples in that land.

With the continued disregard of those that were keeping the pure race and the pure peoples, of those that were to bring all these laws as applicable to the Sons of God, man brought in the destructive forces as used for the peoples that were to be the rule, that combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces, made in nature and natural form the first of the eruptions that awoke from the depth of the slow cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths.

With this there again came that egress of peoples that aided, or attempted to assume control, yet carrying with them ALL those forms of Amilius [?] that he gained through that as for signs, for seasons, for days, for years. Hence we find in those various portions of the world even in the present day, some form of that as WAS presented by those peoples in THAT great DEVELOPMENT in this, the Eden of the world.

6. In the latter portion of same we find as CITIES were builded more and more rare became those abilities to call upon rather the forces in nature to supply the needs for those of bodily adornment, or those of the needs to supply the replenishing of the wasting away of the physical being; or hunger arose, and with the determinations to set again in motion, we find there - then Ani [?]

[See the name ANI mentioned on pp. 6, 57, 187 and 324 of the book, MYTHS & LEGENDS OF ANCIENT EGYPT, by Lewis Spence.] [GD's note: I put a question mark because I didn't know whether this was the correct spelling or not.],

in those latter periods, ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) years before the Prince of Peace came - again was the bringing into forces that to TEMPT, as it were, nature - in its storehouse - of replenishing the things - that of the WASTING away in the mountains, then into the valleys, then into the sea itself, and the fast disintegration of the lands, as well as of the peoples - save those that had escaped into those distant lands.

t.me/ufopediapdf

7. How, then, may this be applicable to our present day understanding? As we see the effects as builded in that about the sacred fires, as through those of Hermes, those of Arart, those of the Aztec, those of Ohum [Aymara'?], each in their respective sphere CARRYING some portion of these blessings - when they are kept in accord and PURE with those through which the channels of the blessings, of the Creative Forces, may manifest. So, we find, when we apply the lessons in the day - would ye be true, keep that EVERY WHIT thou KNOWEST to do within thine own heart! Knowing, as ye USE that as is KNOWN, there is given the more and more light to know from whence ye came and whither ye go!

8. Ready for questions.

9. (Q) Please give a description of the earth's surface as it existed at the time of Atlantis' highest civilization, using the names of continents, oceans and sections of same as we know them today?

(A) As to the highest point of civilization, this would first have to be determined according to the standard as to which it would be judged - as to whether the highest point was when Amilius [?] ruled with those understandings, as the one that understood the variations, or whether they became man made, would depend upon whether we are viewing from a spiritual standpoint or upon that as a purely material or commercial standpoint; for the variations, as we find, extend over a period of some two hundred thousand years (200,000) - that is, as light years - as known in the present - and that there were MANY changes in the surface of what is now called the earth. In the first, or greater portion, we find that NOW known as the southern portions of South America and the Arctic or North Arctic regions, while those in what is NOW as Siberia - or that as of Hudson Bay - was rather in that region of the tropics, or that position now occupied by near what would be as the same LINE would run, of the southern Pacific, or central Pacific regions - and about the same way. Then we find, with this change that came first in that portion, when the first of those peoples used that as prepared FOR the changes in the earth, we stood near the same position as the earth occupies in the present - as to Capricorn, or the equator, or the poles. Then, with that portion, THEN the South Pacific, or Lemuria [?], began its disappearance - even before Atlantis, for the changes were brought about in the latter portion of that period, or what would be termed ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) light years, or earth years, or present setting of those, as set by Amilius [?] - or Adam.

10. We are through for the present.

3611-1

28. Before that the entity was in the Atlantean land when there were those periods of the last upheavals, or the disappearance of the isles of Poseidia.

29. The entity was among those groups that went into what later became known as the Inca. For the entity then was in the line of the house of Inca, and was the mother of an Inca in the Peruvian land as called in the present.

t.me/ufopediapdf

30. The name then was Secunduca.

31. As to the abilities of the entity, then:

32. Learn, first, thyself. Apply thyself in Creative forces; in writing, in ministering to the needs of all peoples; as a speaker, as a writer, the entity may find the greater outlet for its abilities in the present.

33. Know thyself and in what ye believe. Seek the spirit, seek the purpose, if the body would be expressive.

215-4

44. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the beginnings of the exodus owing to the destructive forces that had been begun by the sons of Belial.

45. The entity was among the Princes of the land that made for the separating of those influences wherein there might be established the journeyings to other lands, with the keepings of records, with the permanent establishments of activities that have become a part of that ye call civilization in the present time.

46. Hence we find the entity making for the establishments in the Yucatan, in the Luzon, in what became the Inca, in the North American land, and in what later became the land of the Mound Builders in Ohio; also the establishments of those activities in the upper portion of what is now the eastern portion of the land.

47. The entity then was not only one skilled in aircraft and in watercraft, as an aviator and a navigator, but made great strides in keeping in touch with other lands through the forces of nature in the experience.

48. Hence those things of nature that have to do with communications become a part of the entity's experience.

49. The imaginations of tales as of travel, the activities that have to do with strange lands, strange people, strange customs, become as a portion of the innate forces.

50. And from those very influences may there arise later in this experience those activities that may bring again renown to the entity in this experience.

51. Then the name was Ex-Cex.

2460-1

36. Before that the entity was in the Peruvian land, as now called, where there were those activities that followed the disturbances from the destruction of the Atlantean land.

t.me/ufopediapdf

37. The entity was among those very close to the Inca that ruled during that experience.

38. Thus we find the desires latent, that are expressed in the spiritual emotions as a worshiper of those things just above the entity - in mind, in person, in position, in problems. For, the entity led those who prepared the soil for providing the provisions, and also the mining and mineral interests of the land, as well as the building and constructive forces.

39. For, the entity then was one upon whom the Inca depended for the relationships with the masses of the peoples.

40. The name then was Omhar.

41. Before that the entity was active when there were those first separations of the sons of those who were saved at the periods when the ark settled upon Ararat, and when the divisions arose just before the activities in the tower of Babel.

42. We find the entity attempted to create the better relationships with the various groups of individuals, and those who sought to make for disturbances that brought dissensions among the sons of Noah. For, the entity attempted to carry on those tenets and conditions which had been presented by his grandfather Noah in that period.

43. Yet the entity was overridden by those of power, might and position.

44. Hence latently, though he may find expression in over- activity, we find that the entity feels himself a little bit beneath that he attempts to gain.

45. The name then was Jeurepth.

938-1

37. Before that we find the entity was in what is now known as or called the Egyptian land, during those periods when many of those from the Atlantean land came to the Egyptian land.

38. It was when there were turmoils and strifes among the natives, and when there were the beginnings of the reconstruction later and the aiding of those that were making for the rejuvenating and correlating of the tenets from India, Mongolia, the Inca, the Iodians (?), even from the northern lands - or Auk (?).

39. The entity then was of the Atlantean peoples that rose by the aid as brought by the leaders of the Atlanteans, in coordinating with the Priest of Egypt. And the entity, with the abilities in its speech with many, made for the correlating of those tenets in many lands for the BEAUTIFUL portions of their temple service, their political activities, and the relationships of same to those in the varied lands.

t.me/ufopediapdf

40. The name was first Aslelea; when beginning in the Egyptian activities, with the travels throughout the many portions of the lands, it was then changed to Hat-She-Poi; meaning, 'She that bound those together for oneness of activity.'

INCA TREASURE

1637-2

1. GC: You will have before you the enquiring mind and development of [1637], ..., N.Y.C., and his desire for knowledge respecting Inca treasure. Also the outline which has been furnished him, a copy of which I hold in my hand. Considering all the circumstances involved in such, give him such advice and counsel as will be a development for him at this time; answering the specific questions which may be asked.

2. EC: We have the body, the enquiring mind, [1637].

3. In giving advice or counsel in these particular experiences of this entity, much of that which forms the background of the entity in its experiences through the earth should be taken into consideration, - as well as that desire toward the peoples of that vicinity or sphere of activity, and as to what might be accomplished.

4. That there is within the experience of the entity, [1637], the knowledge and experience latent yet very positive and very concrete, is indicated not only by the innate interest felt - and indicated - but in the abilities of the entity to arouse in the consciousness of those peoples, in their environment, a desire, a call for leadership, in such an one as the entity.

5. Then as to manners and means or ways, and whyfores:

6. As we find, the only manner in which CONSISTENCY and persistency may be given in doing that as would enable the entity not only through its own inner self but through the helps as may be obtained in the very environs in which this treasure may be sought, appears to be:

7. The entity prepare himself, first, as a material channel through which aid may be given to those peoples of the land and of those environs; in ministering to the physical needs of the individuals, of the natives and the peoples of the environ.

8. Then, too, give self in such a service; not with the singleness of purpose that the treasure is to be located AND that it is to be used by self in the exploiting of an ideal or of any people, - other than they to whom it rightfully belongs - and in making their material lot easier.

9. And if this is then done, and some ten to fifteen years of service spent by the entity in the environ, there may be not only gained the location and the treasures of the storehouse of the entity's own self and peoples, but a training, an activity that

t.me/ufopediapdf

will enable the entity to be of a greater service to his fellow men of EVERY land. Not only in the manner of administering to their physical needs, their bodily wants as to physical healing, but as to much of that which is as a lost civilization, - wherein there was the use of much of the knowledge which WAS a part of the ancestors of this ancient peoples.

10. To attempt to give or to make only an expedition would not only be foolhardy but contrary to the real, the deep convictions within the heart and soul of the entity itself; and thus the entity becoming as it were untrue to its own conviction.

11. Then, to prepare self, and to live among and with and for them, enabling them to meet their own problems; not only in the political and in the general social conditions which exist among them, but in enabling them to catch a vision also of that which is the answer in the heart of each Inca - that in Him, the Son, is indeed the great Inca! This is the manner, as we find.

12. Ready for questions.

13. (Q) Correct inaccuracies in present guide [See 1637-2, Par. B2], which I hold in my hand.

(A) Answering such questions would be, as we have indicated, only trespassing - unless the activities, the desires are according to that which prompts the entity to seek to aid and help this people.

14. (Q) Give latitude and longitude of object of quest.
(A) This is indicated by rather the very country, the very lands of this strange yet very sincere peoples; rather than the location of either the SOURCES of supply or that which was and is part of cache.

15. (Q) What is total value?

(A) What is the value of a soul? Then multiply that by the many that may be aided by such a service! Enter not, my son, lest thou indeed desire to again lead thy people, thy brethren, to a greater concept of a living God!

16. We are through for the present.

1286-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those periods when there were the spreadings of those teachings that had come from the lands from which those peoples came that were known as the Lost Tribes, as well as from Atlantis, Yucatan, the Inca, and the land of On [?]. [Og?]

28. They were portions of the entity's people then, in that part of the land now known as the central portion of Ohio, during the early portion of the Mound Builders.

t.me/ufopediapdf

29. There the entity was a priestess of those peoples that were a part of the experiences there of those peoples. For while confusions arose from the tenets of the Hebraic as well as the Atlantean, as well as the Inca, these became centralized or localized in the expressions of those peoples and those groups in that particular period of their activity.

30. Yet the greater blessings that the entity in its activity rendered the people in that experience were in the building of individual homes.

31. And this will become a part of the entity's experience in this sojourn. For within the next two and a half to three years there should come into the experience that association, the relations with one who was as a helpmeet to the entity during that sojourn.

32. For, as has been indicated from the innate experience as well as from the longings within, a home - HOME - with all its deeper, inner meanings, is a portion of the entity's desire; to know, to experience, to have the "feel" of, to have the surroundings of that implied by the word HOME! Is it any wonder then that in all of thy meditation, Ohm - O-h-m-mmmmm has ever been, is ever a portion of that which raises self to the highest influence and the highest vibrations throughout its whole being that may be experienced by the entity?

33. Thus does it behoove the entity to find in those activities that which will bring about in the experience that which will make HOME - HOME - as a REALITY; close to nature. Not in the strife and turmoil, not in cities, not where there are the surroundings of those forces that bespeak of the commercial life, but that as of NATURE! That as was given by the entity then as the priestess of those peoples, that made for the dedicating of their lives, that which would bring into the experience of each soul its relationships to NATURE as it manifests itself in its defiance of, in its laws with, in its beauties of, in its troubles with humankind; as it meets same in the rain, the sun, the storm, the dew, the beauty of the sun and the moon and all the glories of nature itself become rather as the song of the entity in its experience; when the sons of God with the voices of the winds sang together of the heralding of the glory of the noonday to the sons of God! That became as the chant of the entity in that experience, in the name Tulu.

34. In the application of same, much might be said in these directions. For these become so much a portion of the entity; and in those closer relationships with nature, with heaven, with the earth, with all the toils and troubles of same, with all the activities that come with same may be found the greater peace and harmony.

35. For what becometh to this soul that seeks so beautiful and joyous as the music in the rain or in the babbling brook or in the moonlight or in the noonday sun or in the beauty of the rose or the smile of the child! These become as those that give to the entity the greater expressions of the love of a merciful heavenly Father. For they bespeak of the promise of the rest of a home, of an ohm [?] with Him.

36. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as the Inca or Peruvian or Ecuador land, during those periods when the people from On (?) [Aymaras] and

t.me/ufopediapdf

Og were making for so many changes, - by the disturbing forces which arose from individuals who came into the land from the Atlantean land, as well as those who were to journey for the establishing of activities in what is now the Yucatan land.

37. The entity then was a princess, and a daughter of one of the rulers associated with the one [470] who with so many wives (of which the entity was one) made for both good and bad.

38. Hence the entity was given to the keeping in line with the activities of those who were to establish new outlying districts. Hence the beauty of the entity, as well as its associations of power and strength, made for those activities in the Yucatan land - with those of the Atlanteans as well as those from the land of Og and On - that brought about a great advancement.

39. Through those experiences the entity advanced far because of its abilities in judgement as drawn from nature, as well as from the signs of the heavens and those activities that same bear upon the influencing of man, - as well as the seasons and the crops and the like, that were a part of the dependence of each people during those periods.

40. The entity gained throughout that experience, yet - with the regenerating, or the degrading as it became later, to those sacrifices that took hold of the offering of bodily forces, - these became a torment.

2281-1

36. Before that the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those ages when there were those of the Inca land journeying to the lands of the entity's present nativity.

37. There the entity found the activities in associations with the sacredness of the Inca and its teachings; its considerations of man in all of the relationships with man's material and mental endeavors; and yet the place of all the metals, the foods, the activities that are a portion of man's evolution in the appreciation of the gifts from the Creative Forces.

38. For, the entity then was among the priestesses of the Incas, - in the name Telequal. In the experience the entity gained, for it was as a messenger of love to the peoples in the many stages and developments of the peoples of that land.

39. Hence in the present the entity bears to its own people a station, a relationship to those of many lands, to people of many climes, as to be a helpful influence in the affairs of many.

40. Thus again we find the opportunities that become a part of the entity's experience. Thus may the entity find in its activities in this material plane that in acting in the capacity of the representative of many peoples, and the needs of many peoples in the various lands and their relationships with others, the entity may meet not only the needs of many in this changing world but may stand as an emblem of

t.me/ufopediapdf

that which is good and holy, that partakes of the Creative Influences which are a part of the experience of those who love the ways of the Lord.

41. Then, as an emissary of a land, or of many varied lands, the entity may find an outlet for its activities, - in that close akin to the diplomatic activities and relationships of lands one to another.

1208-1

28. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as the Atlantean, when there were the disturbances upon which those divisions arose.

29. The entity then took the part of those who later became the heads of those that warred against those of the Law of One, and then in the name of Sululon - as would be termed in the present.

30. In those experiences the entity made for destructive forces in the early experiences, yet with those activities that brought about the union in body with one of the daughters of the Law of One, the entity then become to each group as one set apart. For the teachers of the Law of One were afraid of the ability, while those that were of the sons of Belial were afraid of the entity becoming what would be termed in the present as a traitor.

31. Hence throughout those periods the entity became then THAT ONE that led the first establishing of the activity in the varied lands that came to be known as later the Mayan, the Yucatan, the Inca, the Peruvian - and LATER the Mound Builders in the northern portions of the entity's present sojourn. [Ohio?]

32. Not that the entity remained there, but established those activities which has become a part of the entity by those divisions.

33. Hence we find in these three expeditions or experiences, while the principles are the same, the expressions of same are in varying MANNERS of manifestation, coming from the one MENTAL or PHYSICAL BEING'S mind - for a development. Or as called by many, as may be in the present, a meddler with things that to many are dangerous.

1298-1

20. Before this (among those appearances that have an influence in the present) we find the entity was in the land of its present nativity, in what is now known as the southernmost portion - or in Florida; during those periods when there were those settlings from the Yucatan, from the lands of On (?) or the Inca, from the Norse land, when there were the beginners of the Mound Builders and those that gathered upon what is now the east portion of Alabama and Florida - though it was quite different then in its structure, outwardly.

21. The entity's sojourns then were with those of a race of unusual height, unusual proportions to what might be termed in the present. For they were then the lords of

t.me/ufopediapdf

the land, as would be termed, that issued to the other lands, the other environs about same, the instructions for their moral, their religious, their penal codes.

22. Then the entity was among those that were the more lenient in that lording; for the entity sought rather to bring that activity, that development where all under the Lord - as law - are ONE.

23. Hence the experiences were made to become rather severe, rather strained in those activities. For there were the harkenings to those periods that stand first in the experience of the entity in the present, as well as those sojourns in Egypt and Atlantis and those activities that brought the lack of consideration of those that were - STILL in THOSE experiences in Egypt and Atlantis - with their beast appendages, their hindrances; which made for that which has been and is so much a part of the animal, that has signified and does signify the very natures of same.

24. Those the entity abhorred, as in the present - yet so little apparently gained, yet how great in the soul's developments itself!

25. The name then was what would be termed in the present Alta, that meant a NEW life!

26. In the application of that experience in the present sojourn, the entity will find its desire to bring the greater consciousness of the healing forces within the body-mind and consciousness of individuals to aid themselves. And from the divine within rather than from the outer forces; while the outer forces are divine when and if they are applied with the glory to the Creator rather than to the self-knowledge of man!

1437-1

23. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as the Yucatan or Central America, when there were those activities by those peoples who came from the Inca or the land of Og and the Atlantean land; when there were the attempts to reestablish those activities of not only the older portions of the Atlantean civilization but also of those who sojourned in that particular experience.

24. The entity was raised to that one in authority as an ACTIVE priest, furnishing the activities in the temples (that are beginning to be uncovered in the present).

25. From those very associations we find arising in the present those peculiar interests the entity has had in the occult and the mysterious and the mysteries of life.

26. These become an innate desire. Hence if these are made to become in all experiences not as a mere gratification of pleasure but such as to bring hope and joy and peace into the experiences of others, these may be turned into channels in which they become as stepping-stones for greater understanding, greater material as well as mental successes.

t.me/ufopediapdf

27. For success, remember, ever is a mental state of any individual, and depends upon the ideal that is set - or the standard of excellency.

28. In the experience then the entity was known as Guloupo; and the entity gained and lost, gained and lost - gained because of those activities in which hope was brought into the experience - lost because in the latter portion the activities were turned into those for self-indulgences and self-glorification, and brought distresses into the experiences of many.

29. Beware that a worse fate does not befall thee in the present, then, by making applications of self in that as will become a hopeful experience in the lives of those who are dependent upon the entity not only for the material things but for the ability of the entity to create hope within the mental self - which is in every entity and in every soul (the Mind) the Builder.

30. And as the entity's abilities are in those activities that make for concentrating of thought, let these be of constructive natures.

1438-1

17. Then, we find the entity was in the Egyptian land when there were those disturbing factors owing to the activities and uprisings of the Natives, the disturbing forces as created by the activities of the King when changes were made - or the pitting of one against the other of the Natives that had arisen and cried for justice and mercy.

18. The entity then was the mother of that Native [See 900-275] that rose as one to be pitted against the Younger King; in the name then - as would be determined or called in the present - She-Telle.

19. In the experience the entity gained. For only in the latter portion did the entity become able to aid in making it possible for the King (the Older King) to bring about a harmonious gathering over and above the activities of the son and those that were in charge of the buildings and the activities that made for the material progresses during that portion of the experience.

20. That was when there were the settlements and the Priest had become again active in giving the service or principles to not only the Natives but in assisting to bring a greater understanding to all the nations roundabout; when there had been the call for the activities from the teachings of Saneid, from the Pyrenees, from the Mongoloid, from what is now known as Indo-China, the Inca, those peoples that were left of the Atlanteans, the Yucatan, and what is now the American land.

21. Thus the entity will find in the present the interest in building in the hearts of the young, through those activities that may bring hope and those activities of the correct directing that were a part of the activities during that particular period; by those activities of what would be called the school, the medicine, the archaeological, the preparations for emissaries, representatives, teachers, masters.

t.me/ufopediapdf

2678-5

23. In the one before this, we find in the days when those peoples first came from that shore in now the Peruvian country, to settle the plains of now Southwestern portion of North America. [Peru: Inca? Yucatan?] The entity then among those who were the leaders in this journey for the freedom of the peoples. Hence the entity finds the love of freedom a paramount condition within the inner self, with the willful desire of every entity to express self according to dictates of own self.

24. As to that which the entity may attain in the present earth's plane, as seen, then, necessary, in the physical labors of entity, to do or accomplish much in the present year, would the entity reach anywhere near the goal as set for self, and the establishing of any class, kind, character, of business relation, for self, as leader, head, or guide, this should be done WITHIN the present year; else we would find those influences in the earth's plane at that position of "at-variance" to the best interests in every way.

25. Keeping first that the laws of Him, who gives life abundantly unto all men, should be the first and foremost expression of self in every manner.

26. Do that.

27. We are through for the present.

2829-1

40. Before that the entity was in the Inca or Peruvian land, when there had been the first of the upheavals in the Atlantean land, and the peoples that journeyed to that portion setting up those activities.

41. Hence the entity - as a priestess there - loves ceremony, and such activities that indicate a preparation through routine or rote.

42. There the entity held high those purposes of the Law of One.

43. The name then was Ip-Bek.

2988-2

34. Before that the entity was in the Inca land, when the peoples were seeking to establish the activities which had been in the Atlantean land.

35. The entity was in the household then of the Prince of the Incal land, in the name then Tujar. The entity applied self to the edifying of the young, in those activities that today would be termed the building of homes, basket weaving, bookmaking, rug designing; and the patterns of those things for conveniences in the home, the abilities to attend to the weak and disabled, were a part of the entity's experience through that sojourn.

t.me/ufopediapdf

36. And these become a part of the entity's consciousness in the present; song making, especially the pastoral songs, as well as the paintings and the beauty of such. But ever to the entity there must be either the mountain or the sea in the viewing of same.

3042-1

29. Before that the entity was in the Peruvian land. For, with the first upheavals in Atlantis, the entity was among those who journeyed - though young in years - to what later became the Inca land.

30. All of those things pertaining to mountains, to Atlantean things, to ceremony, to things that have a basis of gold, become of interest to the entity.

31. The name through that experience was Caphala, and the entity was a companion to the leader of those peoples through a portion of their experience there.

3345-1

24. Before that the entity was in the Inca land when there had been the journeyings of the Atlantean peoples for setting up what later came to be known as the Incal activities.

25. There the entity was a companion of the one that acted in the capacity of a leader in setting up the customs, rituals and activities in that land following the destruction of Atlantis.

26. Thus ceremony, routine and such activities are innately a part of the entity. And at times we find the entity very active in the minutest detail in trying out experimentations both mental and physical; thus making of itself, as it were, an "apt" companion for a student of science in any of its fields of endeavor.

27. The name then was Esema.

28. Before that the entity lived in the earth during those periods when the peoples were separated that prepared for the preserving of the activities in the earth.

29. The entity was the son of Ham (Canaan) that laughed at the weakness of the grandfather. Thus the entity was one of those who occupied the ark, or was in the ark during that period.

30. After the journeys in the ark, the entity set out activities in definite conditions for the establishing of groups in various portions of the land.

31. Thus things that have to do with mechanical things are innately of interest. And the entity gathers those peculiar things or oddities about itself in one respect or another.

t.me/ufopediapdf

4292-1

7. In the one before this, we find in that period when the Arms [Aymaras? Ohms were?] in that land now known as through [Peru, though] the entity then [was] among those that ruled in the land and being subjugated by the Inco [Inca?] [See 4292-1 Reports] that took possession of the land from those that ruled. The entity then in the name os OO-o-i-u-l [os OOoiul], and the entity lost through this experience, for in that of bringing the wreck of the peoples from the desire to rule brought destructive forces to others and to self. In the urge seen from this experience the entity finds that self becomes wandering in body, mind and in desire. In the abilities and that application in self will be found first in finding self in that way that will bring to self the understanding of self's relation to the all-creative energy and that due to man. In the life there then comes in the present experience that which will bring the entity again into the home ties in the 28th and 9th year.

8. Follow that that may make self one with Him that gave "I am the way, the life, the light, and no man cometh unto the Father but by me."

9. We are through.

5252-1

17. Before that we find the entity's greater activity was in the Inca Land. The entity was among those who went from the Atlantean land to what is the Peruvian or Incal land.

18. By the very ability and prestige the entity brought new life, new hope, to the people with the journeying from the land before the upheavals.

19. The entity became the leader for, and was interested in, the young people. For the young are the hope of the world.

20. And all sorts and forms, then, as in the activities of young peoples, as scouts, as formation of the 4-H Clubs, all of these are of interest to the entity.

21. In the name then Schiin.

2903-1

In the one before this, we find in the now Peruvian country, when the peoples were destroyed in the submerging of the land. The entity then in that of the next to the ruler in the Ohlm [Ohm? - Ohum? Aymara?] rule, and in the name of Ormdi, and the entity then gave much to the peoples, especially to those who furnished the building of the lands for the sustenance of the peoples. In that, we find the present urge from same comes to the entity through the desire to understand the position from which any group of peoples desire their cause presented to others.

t.me/ufopediapdf

228-2

In the one before this we find in the land of now the Peruvian country, in the second rule of the Ohlms [?] [Aymaras], and the entity then the ruler in that plane, and giving much of the earthly splendor to the country, retarding self in that time through the relations as had with those of the lower class, or caste, and then we find the entity in the name of The Great Ohlm [Aymara]. In this, we find in the present the desire to see much splendor in others, and in many places, yet shunning those of the opposite sex in a manner, yet desiring ever to bask in the better judgment or thought of such people.

845-1

Before that we find the entity was in that known as the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the preparations for those that were of the household of faith, or the Law of One, when there was seen that there were to become the destructive influences that must shatter, must destroy the land, the peoples.

The entity was among those that were to become the emissaries or the sojourners in what is now the Incal land, or the Peruvian land. Later from that sojourn the entity came to what is now the Central American land, aiding in the establishing of not only the tenets but the manners and the forms of worship during those sojourns. The entity was among the princesses of the land, not only of the Atlantean but of the Ohum [Aymaras] and Og lands - and later Muri [?] [Lemuria?]. [Mu?]

In the experience the entity gained throughout, in that it adhered to the Law of One; that there must be the application within self, the same application to the fellow man - for that which is the motivative force in each is of the same source, or one, and brings the ability in associations for the increase to come from constructive or the God-forces in the associations.

Then, as to the abilities of the entity in the present and that to which it may attain, and how:

First, look within self. Know as to what is the motivative influence within self as to the satisfying of self's own desires, as to that which would maintain the Law of One, of truth, of self within self; or is it - the motivative influence avarice, greed, or that which is of self's own desires? Then know that the motivative forces and influences are founded in that set as the Princess of Ohum [Aymaras] and Og, in the name then Issua; which brought that which saved the lands during those experiences. They are not founded in truth unless of that oneness of purpose. This determined within self, then know that as ye apply that ye know day by day in thy activities with thy fellow man these make for contentments in no matter what state of mind or body self may be put; for there is that contentment in that the self is a channel of blessings to someone, not as of self but through the manifesting of the love of the Creative Forces as expressed in Him - as thou learned in the Roman land, as thou knew from thine own personal activity in the Ohum [Aymaras] and Og land. These activities be they that make the life worth while; just being gentle even though others are harsh, just being true even though others are false, just being patient even though others

t.me/ufopediapdf

about thee may rant and rave. For if thine inner self is motivated by the spirit of truth and life that GIVES manifestations of life in the earth, they are of Him. Art thou on the Lord's side? Then who CAN be against thee?

832-1

Then, in the one before that we find the entity was in that now known as the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the first of those that journeyed from Atlantis through the first breaking up to the Incal land, or the sons of Ohum [Aymaras].

The entity then was among those in that particular portion of the experience that acted rather in the capacity of the priestess to the sons of Ohum, and to him who rose and fell the entity became rather the leader; strengthening during the sojourn of the entity in that experience those that later came to what is now known as Yucatan or the Central American land. There the entity journeyed back and forth with the sons of Zan(?) and made for the establishing of the material communications that brought strengthening to the many. And the entity gained in those experiences.

1637-001

Before that we find the entity was in the land that NOW may be called the Peruvian, during those periods when there were the persecutions - not those known in the much later date as from the Spaniards, but rather from the breaking up from the meetings with those from the Mayan or Yucatan land. There we find the entity was in the capacity of a Priest, or the son of the ruler or the High Priest; yet never attaining quite to the period in that experience of being one wholly in authority.

Yet the entity was acquainted with much of the various groups' activities; not only as to the general welfare, where there were the universal storehouses from which all gained or had issued to them the needs of the bodily forces, but as to the mental and spiritual application as well.

For that was the type of government during that period, and the entities activities were to keep such a storehouse - when there were the intentions or activities of those within the own household as well as others to become rather as lords, and as those who were willing to put the fellow men under bondage. Much of the experiences of the entity during that sojourn, and those activities, may be a part of the experience in the present.

Then the entity was in the name Ipt-Ar-Ar.

Before that we find the entity was within that same Peruvian land, though not exactly in the same territory; rather in that from a part of the Atlantean as well as a part of what became later the On [? Og?] or the Incal land - and the activities of those from the actions of the children of the Law of One. There we find the entity was very, very well adapted in the activities for the meeting of the influences of a

t.me/ufopediapdf

great variety of the groups. For the entity was rather the adept in the various tongues, by the activities of the various groups.

As those were a part of the entity's experience, we will find the abilities in languages - or in the various INFLECTIONS of what may become colloquialisms, or local conditions in various groups or peoples - may be of special interest to the entity in the present sojourn.

Then name then was Yak-Ary.

2667--005

In the one before this, we find in the days when those peoples first came from that shore in now the Peruvian country, to settle the plains of now Southwestern portion of North America. [Peru: << Inca>> ? Yucatan?] The entity then among those who were the leaders in this journey for the freedom of the peoples.

1005-002

In the one before this we find in the rule of the peoples in the Peruvian country (now known) when the << Incas>> were in the rule there. [See Source File Key #1005 for related papers presented at the 1964 Geological Society of America meeting in Miami Beach, re 1005-2] The entity then among those of the Temple Worship and the Priest, in the name of Kaat, and the entity then developed in that era when the forces were given to the peoples through the teachings of the entity of their relation to fellow man and the relation to Him whom people served in the Creator. In that we find the entity has the urge as pertaining to the mechanical forces in machinery, for the entity in that day prepared many of the pitfalls in the mountains, where the machineries were prepared for lifting and lowering the precious stones as were gathered under the entity's guidance. Also preparing the waterways for protection and for assistance in gathering such jewels.

In the one before this we find in that of now the Northern country of the America, when the first lands were being inhabited in that region. Then in the name of Ooul, and the entity then was the first of the household of the peoples who established dwellings there, and gained much knowledge for usage of others who dwelt in that land in the latter day.

0760-004

In the one before this, we find in the Peruvian country, when the Ohlms [?] [Aymaras - See 4/29/77 GD's note in 4292-1 Reports re prehistoric Aymaran Indians of Peru.] were in the rule, and the entity then in that of Dolrhales, and the entity gave much to the degradations of the people who rebelled against to the rule, and this brought the condemnations to the individual, for this entity then sought to destroy that being built in the minds of the people towards service to the highest then as was given.

t.me/ufopediapdf

This was in the rule of the Ohms, [?] [Aymaras - See 4/29/77 GD's note in 4292-1 Reports re prehistoric Aymaran Indians of Peru.] where appeared many of the Association members, but only one in whom the entity is now closely related, that being Mr. [[2903] your present brother]. At that time he was next to the ruler, and gained much in serving the people. There was a geological disturbance at the time which destroyed many of the people, and after that the << Incas>> overran the land. In the rule of the << Incas>> appeared [1005], your son, [in the present] as a priest. It is not probable that these two were associated, and if so, it could not have been in an intimate or even friendly way.

Edgar Cayce on the Mayan Empire!

5750-1

1. HLC: You will give an historical treatise on the origin and development of the Mayan civilization, answering questions.

2. EC: Yes. In giving a record of the civilization in this particular portion of the world, it should be remembered that more than one has been and will be found as research progresses.

3. That which we find would be of particular interest would be that which superseded the Aztec civilization, that was so ruthlessly destroyed or interrupted by Cortez.

4. In that preceding this we had rather a combination of sources, or a high civilization that was influenced by injection of forces from other channels, other sources, as will be seen or may be determined by that which may be given.

5. From time as counted in the present we would turn back to 10,600 years before the Prince of Peace came into the land of promise, and find a civilization being disturbed by corruption from within to such measures that the elements join in bringing devastation to a stiffnecked and adulterous people.

6. With the second and third upheavals in Atlantis, there were individuals who left those lands and came to this particular portion then visible.

7. But, understand, the surface was quite different from that which would be viewed in the present. For, rather than being a tropical area it was more of the temperate, and quite varied in the conditions and positions of the face of the areas themselves.

5750-1

8. In following such a civilization as a historical presentation, it may be better understood by taking into consideration the activities of an individual or group - or their contribution to such a civilization. This of necessity, then, would not make for a complete historical fact, but rather the activities of an individual and the followers, or those that chose one of their own as leader.

t.me/ufopediapdf

9. Then, with the leavings of the civilization in Atlantis (in Poseidia, more specific), Iltar - with a group of followers that had been of the household of Atlan, the followers of the worship of the ONE with some ten individuals - left this land Poseidia, and came westward, entering what would now be a portion of Yucatan. And there began, with the activities of the peoples there, the development into a civilization that rose much in the same matter as that which had been in the Atlantean land. Others had left the land later. Others had left earlier.

There had been the upheavals also from the land of Mu, or Lemuria, and these had their part in the changing, or there was the injection of their tenets in the varied portions of the land - which was much greater in extent until the final upheaval of Atlantis, or the islands that were later upheaved, when much of the contour of the land in Central America and Mexico was changed to that similar in outline to thatwhich may be seen in the present.

10. The first temples that were erected by Iltar and his followers were destroyed at the period of change physically in the contours of the land. That now being found, and a portion already discovered that has laid in waste for many centuries, was then a combination of those peoples from Mu, Oz and Atlantis.

11. Hence, these places partook of the earlier portions of that peoples called the Incal; though the Incals were themselves the successors of those of Oz, or Og, in the Peruvian land, and Mu in the southern portions of that now called California and Mexico and southern New Mexico in the United States.

12. This again found a change when there were the injections from those peoples that came with the division of those peoples in that called the promise land. Hence we may find in these ruins that which partakes of the Egyptian, Lemurian and Oz civilizations, and the later activities partaking even of the Mosaic activities.

13. Hence each would ask, what specific thing is there that we may designate as being a portion of the varied civilizations that formed the earlier civilization of this particular land?

5750-1

14. The stones that are circular, that were of the magnetized influence upon which the Spirit of the One spoke to those peoples as they gathered in their service, are of the earliest Atlantean activities in religious service, we would be called today.

15. The altars upon which there were the cleansings of the bodies of individuals (not human sacrifice; for this came much later with the injection of the Mosaic, and those activities of that area), these were later the altars upon which individual activities - that would today be termed hate, malice, selfishness, self-indulgence - were cleansed from the body through the ceremony, through the rise of initiates from the sources of light, that came from the stones upon which the angels of light during the periods gave their expression to the peoples.

t.me/ufopediapdf

16. The pyramid, the altars before the doors of the varied temple activities, was an injection from the people of Oz and Mu; and will be found to be separate portions, and that referred to in the Scripture as high places of family altars, family gods, that in many portions of the world became again the injection into the activities of groups in various portions, as gradually there were the turnings of the people to the satisfying and gratifying of self's desires, or as the Baal or Baalilal activities again entered the peoples respecting their associations with those truths of light that came from the gods to the peoples, to mankind, in the earth.

17. With the injection of those of greater power in their activity in the land, during that period as would be called 3,000 years before the Prince of Peace came, those peoples that were of the Lost Tribes, a portion came into the land; infusing their activities upon the peoples from Mu in the southernmost portion of that called America or United States, and then moved on to the activities in Mexico, Yucatan, centralizing that now about the spots where the central of Mexico now stands, or Mexico City. Hence there arose through the age a different civilization, a MIXTURE again.

18. Those in Yucatan, those in the adjoining lands as begun by Iltar, gradually lost in their activities; and came to be that people termed, in other portions of America, the Mound Builders.

19. Ready for questions.

20. (Q) How did the Lost Tribe reach this country? (A) In boats.

5750-1

21. (Q) Have the most important temples and pyramids been discovered? (A) Those of the first civilization have been discovered, and have not all been opened; but their associations, their connections, are being replaced - or attempting to be rebuilt. Many of the second and third civilization may NEVER be discovered, for these would destroy the present civilization in Mexico to uncover same!

22. (Q) By what power or powers were these early pyramids and temples constructed? (A) By the lifting forces of those gases that are being used gradually in the present civilization, and by the fine work or activities of those versed in that pertaining to the source from which all power comes.

For, as long as there remains those pure in body, in mind, in activity, to the law of the One God, there is the continued resource for meeting the needs, or for commanding the elements and their activities in the supply of that necessary in such relations.

23. (Q) In which pyramid or temple are the records mentioned in the readings given through this channel on Atlantis, in April, 1932? [[364] series] (A) As given, that temple was destroyed at the time there was the last destruction in Atlantis.

t.me/ufopediapdf

Yet, as time draws nigh when changes are to come about, there may be the opening of those three places where the records are one, to those that are the initiates in the knowledge of the One God:

The temple by Iltar will then rise again. Also there will be the opening of the temple or hall of records in Egypt, and those records that were put into the heart of the Atlantean land may also be found there - that have been kept, for those that are of that group.

The RECORDS are ONE.

1286-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those periods when there were the spreadings of those teachings that had come from the lands from which those peoples came that were known as the Lost Tribes, as well as from Atlantis, Yucatan, the Inca, and the land of On [?]. [Og?]

28. They were portions of the entity's people then, in that part of the land now known as the central portion of Ohio, during the early portion of the Mound Builders.

29. There the entity was a priestess of those peoples that were a part of the experiences there of those peoples. For while confusions arose from the tenets of the Hebraic as well as the Atlantean, as well as the Inca, these became centralized or localized in the expressions of those peoples and those groups in that particular period of their activity.

30. Yet the greater blessings that the entity in its activity rendered the people in that experience were in the building of individual homes.

294-148

7. There were also established storehouses, that would be called banks in the present, or places of exchange, that there might be the communications with individuals in varied lands; for even in this period (though much had been lost even by these peoples) was there the exchange of ideas with other lands, as of the Poseidian and Og, as well as the Pyrenean and Sicilian, and those that would now be known as Norway, China, India, Peru and American. These were not their names in that particular period, but from whence there were being gathered a portion of the recreations of the peoples; for the understandings were of one tongue! There had not been as yet the divisions of tongues in THIS particular land. This was yet only in the Atlantean or Poseidian land.

8. With the gathering of these people and places, there began the erecting of the edifices that were to house not only the peoples, but the temple of sacrifice, the temple of beauty - that GLORIFIED the activities of individuals, groups or masses, who had CLEANSED themselves for service. Also the storehouses for the commodities of exchange, as well as that gathered by the peoples to match - as it were, still - one against the other. Hence we find the activities of the priest, or seer,

t.me/ufopediapdf

as really a busy life - yet much time was given in keeping self in communion with those that brought the knowledge of that progress made in the spiritual sense in other lands, especially so from Poseida and Og.

364-4

[ed: circa 250,000 bce] 3. As the peoples were a peaceful peoples, their developments took on rather that form - with the developing into the physical material bodies - of the fast development, or to the using of the elements about them to their own use; recognizing themselves to be a part OF that about them. Hence, as to the supplying of that as necessary to sustain physical life as known today, in apparel, or supplying of the bodily needs, these were supplied through the natural elements; and the DEVELOPMENTS came rather in the forms - as would be termed in the PRESENT day - of preparing for those things that would pertain to what would be termed the aerial age, or the electrical age, and supplying then the modes and manners of transposition of those materials about same that did not pertain to themselves bodily; for of themselves was transposed, rather by that ability lying within each to be transposed in thought as in body.

364-4

4. In these things, then, did Amilius [?] see the beginning of, and the abilities of, those of his own age, era, or period, not only able to build that as able to transpose or build up the elements about them but to transpose them bodily from one portion of the universe to the other, THROUGH the uses of not only those RECENTLY re-discovered gases, and those of the electrical and aeriatic formations - in the breaking up of the atomic forces to produce impelling force to those means and modes of transposition, or of travel, or of lifting large weights, or of changing the faces or forces of nature itself, but with these transpositions, with these changes that came in as personalities, we find these as the Sons of the Creative Force as manifest in their experience looking upon those changed forms, or the daughters of men, and there crept in those pollutions, of polluting themselves with those mixtures that brought contempt, hatred, bloodshed, and those that build for desires of self WITHOUT respects of OTHERS' freedom, others' wishes - and there began, then, in the latter portion of this period of development, that that brought about those of dissenting and divisions among the peoples in the lands. With the attempts of those still in power, through those lineages of the pure, that had kept themselves intact as of the abilities of forces as were manifest IN their activities, these BUILDED rather those things that ATTEMPTED to draw BACK those peoples; through first the various changes or seasons that came about, and in the latter portion of the experience of Amilius [?] was the first establishing of the altars upon which the sacrifices of the field and the forest, and those that were of that that SATISFIED the desires of the physical body, were builded.

t.me/ufopediapdf

364-4

[ed : circa 50,000 bce] 5. Then, with the coming in or the raising up of Esai [?], with the change that had come about, began in that period when there were the invasions of this continent by those of the animal kingdoms, that brought about that meeting of the nations of the globe to PREPARE a way and manner of disposing of, else they be disposed of themselves by these forces. With this coming in, there came then the first of the destructive forces as could be set and then be meted out in its force or power. Hence that as is termed, or its first beginning of, EXPLOSIVES that might be carried about, came with this reign, or this period, when MAN - or MEN, then - began to cope with those of the beast form that OVERRAN the earth in many places. Then, with these destructive forces, we find the first turning of the altar fires into that of sacrifice of those that were taken in the various ways, and human sacrifice began. With this also came the first egress of peoples to that of the Pyrenees first, OF which later we find that peoples who enter into the black or the mixed peoples, in what later became the Egyptian dynasty. We also find that entering into Og, or those peoples that later became the beginning of the Inca, or Ohum [Aymara'?], that builded the walls across the mountains in this period, through those same usages of that as had been taken on by those peoples; and with the same, those that made for that in the other land, became first those of the mound dwellers, or peoples in that land. With the continued disregard of those that were keeping the pure race and the pure peoples, of those that were to bring all these laws as applicable to the Sons of God, man brought in the destructive forces as used for the peoples that were to be the rule, that combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces, made in nature and natural form the first of the eruptions that awoke from the depth of the slow cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths. With this there again came that egress of peoples that aided, or attempted to assume control, yet carrying with them ALL those forms of Amilius [?] that he gained through that as for signs, for seasons, for days, for years. Hence we find in those various portions of the world even in the present day, some form of that as WAS presented by those peoples in THAT great DEVELOPMENT in this, the Eden of the world.

262-39

6. In the latter portion of same we find as CITIES were builded more and more rare became those abilities to call upon rather the forces in nature to supply the needs for those of bodily adornment, or those of the needs to supply the replenishing of the wasting away of the physical being; or hunger arose, and with the determinations to set again in motion, we find there - then Ani [?] [See the name ANI mentioned on pp. 6, 57, 187 and 324 of the book, MYTHS & LEGENDS OF ANCIENT EGYPT, by Lewis Spence.] [GD's note: I put a question mark because I didn't know whether this was the correct spelling or not.], in those latter periods, ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) years before the Prince of Peace came - again was the bringing into forces that to TEMPT, as it were, nature - in its storehouse - of replenishing the things - that of the WASTING away in the mountains, then into the valleys, then into the sea itself, and the fast disintegration of the lands, as well as of the peoples - save those that had escaped into those distant lands.

t.me/ufopediapdf

21. In the one before this we find again in that land now known as Egypt. The entity then among those that set up the first of the pyramids that became more and more the monuments of endeavors and accomplishments of man. The entity then in the name Oual. In THIS experience the entity gained and lost. Gained through that given. Lost through that as came from aggrandizement of selfish motives.

1183-1

33. The entity then was in the name Alsia or Amammia - for it was named both. And there may be found yet, among the temples in the Andean experience, the records of the entity's activities in the storehouse of wealth of the earth - in golds!

EDGAR CAYCE ON THE MOUND BUILDERS

3004-1

14. Before this the entity was in the land of the present nativity, especially in that period of the Mound Builders - a little farther to the west; when there was the laying out of the plans for those interpretations that had been a consciousness in another organization or group to which the entity had previously belong or been a part.

15. There the entity was the priestess. And there may be seen some of those activities that are a part of the awareness to some in that land of Ohio, where there were those plans for such, in the mounds that were called the replica or representative of the Yucatan experiences, as well as the Atlantean and in Gobi land. All of these are as one consciousness in the entity's activity.

16. The entity then was the priestess that led in the worship of the purpose, the causes, as in the affixations of activities through a part of the sun worship.

17. Then in the name Pfstxie, the entity attained to the abilities of using much of those latent powers that are a part of the mental consciousness of each individual entity. And these as symbols are still effective in the application of the individual as to the tenets or truths in the present experiences. These may become a part of the mental consciousness. These may be applied to that of spiritual import, but the tenets lead usually to individuality, or personality, and not to the universal consciousness.

This is an application of material things, not of spiritual things, as would be interpreted from here; though these may be applied in spiritual manners. If they are applied for the individual rather than the universal consciousness, they become disturbing forces - as indicated in the activities of those groups.

41. (Q) And the double triangle between my eyes, just at the top of my nose?

(A) This is a part of the experience to which the entity attained in the building, during the period of the Mound Builders, as called.

6-2

14. In the one before this we find in that land known as the Canadian land, when there were many changes in the climatic conditions, and what was then of a semi-tropical nature became - during the entity's period and sojourn - that of the glacier or ice period. The entity, during this period, gained much and lost much. Gained through the assistance as given in the establishing of the homes, even when forced to move to other lands, and then known among the peoples as the Mound Builders

t.me/ufopediapdf

of the Central Northwest. In this the entity lost, through the using for self those aggrandizements of selfish interests. In THIS the entity lost. In the name Unil.

328-1

32. In the one before this we find the entity was in that called the Lemurian land, during those periods when the people were leaving - through the conditions that were arising in that land.

33. The entity then was among those that first came to that portion of the present sojourn that would now be called Ohio, or western Pennsylvania.

34. For, the entity then set up in this new land the first of the temples from the Lemurian land; that has since been termed the Mound Builders' land. Not the present as seen, but that from which same arose.

364-4

We also find that entering into Og, or those peoples that later became the beginning of the Inca, or Ohum [Aymara'?], that builded the walls across the mountains in this period, through those same usages of that as had been taken on by those peoples; and with the same, those that made for that in the other land, became first those of the mound dwellers, or peoples in that land. With the continued disregard of those that were keeping the pure race and the pure peoples, of those that were to bring all these laws as applicable to the Sons of God, man brought in the destructive forces as used for the peoples that were to be the rule, that combined with those natural resources of the gases, of the electrical forces, made in nature and natural form the first of the eruptions that awoke from the depth of the slow cooling earth, and that portion now near what would be termed the Sargasso Sea first went into the depths.

With this there again came that egress of peoples that aided, or attempted to assume control, yet carrying with them ALL those forms of Amilius [?] that he gained through that as for signs, for seasons, for days, for years. Hence we find in those various portions of the world even in the present day, some form of that as WAS presented by those peoples in THAT great DEVELOPMENT in this, the Eden of the world.

6. In the latter portion of same we find as CITIES were builded more and more rare became those abilities to call upon rather the forces in nature to supply the needs for those of bodily adornment, or those of the needs to supply the replenishing of the wasting away of the physical being; or hunger arose, and with the determinations to set again in motion, we find there - then Ani [?] [See the name ANI mentioned on pp. 6, 57, 187 and 324 of the book, MYTHS & LEGENDS OF ANCIENT EGYPT, by Lewis Spence.] [GD's note: I put a question mark because I didn't know whether this was the correct spelling or not.], in those latter periods, ten thousand seven hundred (10,700) years before the Prince of Peace came - again was the bringing into forces that to TEMPT, as it were, nature - in its storehouse - of replenishing the things - that of the WASTING away in the mountains, then into the valleys, then into the sea itself, and the fast disintegration of the lands, as well as of the peoples - save those that had escaped into those distant lands.

7. How, then, may this be applicable to our present day understanding? As we see the effects as builded in that about the sacred fires, as through those of Hermes, those of Arart, those of the Aztec, those of Ohum [Aymara'?], each in their respective sphere CARRYING some portion of these blessings - when they are kept in accord and PURE with those through which the channels of the blessings, of the Creative Forces, may manifest. So, we find, when we apply the lessons in the day - would ye be true, keep that EVERY WHIT thou KNOWEST to do within thine own

t.me/ufopediapdf

heart! Knowing, as ye USE that as is KNOWN, there is given the more and more light to know from whence ye came and whither ye go!

500-1

12. Before this we find the entity in this present land and among those peoples that were called natives of the land, with and among those of the household of one of the great chiefs of the land; yet the entity was born of those peoples that had journeyed to the land - and when there came the starvation to the peoples in Roanoke isle, when there were the changings, and when the great chief of that land went in search of the friends that had been among the peoples. The entity then was named Virginia, yet - in those associations - the name was changed to Alahoi (A-O-I) (?) by the chief Powhatan. And in those environs the entity grew to become chief among those that aided in the application of the surrounding environs to aid in the ills and in the activities of the peoples, rather than the tom-toms or those influences that brought the activity of what was called the medicine man. The entity brought ease to many, aid to those that suffered with all characters of disorder or disturbance, and rose to one of power that was sought far and wide by a mighty peoples. And when there had been the activities in and among the chiefs of the five great nations, as they met in their pow wow within the Octagon (?), what is now known as the bank of the Ohio, the entity then acted as the counsel to those peoples as to how they might better themselves, even with their relationships to those peoples that later entered in to become the settlers of the land.

13. From the experience (for it developed throughout) we find the activities in the present as of no strange lands, no strange places or peoples; and the ability to use those influences of nature in their proper relationships to those activities of individuals. Also the abilities within the entity to act in the capacity of the counsel between those where disturbances or disruptions may have been made in any character or nature. These were indeed developments for the entity, and harken to many of those that have come as mysteries of old; for to the entity much that had been given by those peoples from the sons of this fair land - especially where the sons of the Atlanteans had settled and later became the Mound Builders, when joined with the peoples that had crossed the Pacific - is innate in the entity. Hence mysteries, rites, rotes that pertain to strange peoples in strange places, to the entity find their answer in the self through the associations in that sojourn.

583-1

14. Then, before that, we find in the other sphere entirely, in that of the north country, not far from its present location on the physical plane, see? [early Norse settlers, Mound Builders - See 583-3.]

15. Then, in the first, in the days when the persecution of those that followed in the ways of the first as they left the land of the Persians, in their exile under the Cyrenian force, see?

583-3

10. In the one before this, we find in the name then Olse, and in the country near where the entity now sojourns [Chicago, Ill.], for the entity, then, as we see, came into this country from the descendants of the Norse peoples who first landed and settled the Northeastern coast of this country, during that time. The entity then of strong physical forces and giving much to the aid of the peoples in establishing the forts and the outposts of the peoples who joined later with that peoples in the country South of there, known as Mound Builders, see? The entity in this, we find,

t.me/ufopediapdf

did not develop in the last of the sojourn, for the forces of might were used against the entity.

685-1

Hence those things pertaining to the active forces of the Indians, as were called in that land; the medicine man, the associations of the colors, the associations of trinkets, the associations of the various activities that had been handed down by the people from the mound worshipers that had come into that portion of the land.

1208-1

31. Hence throughout those periods the entity became then THAT ONE that led the first establishing of the activity in the varied lands that came to be known as later the Mayan, the Yucatan, the Inca, the Peruvian - and LATER the Mound Builders in the northern portions of the entity's present sojourn. [Ohio?]

32. Not that the entity remained there, but established those activities which has become a part of the entity by those divisions.

1215-4

44. Before that we find the entity was in the Atlantean land, during those periods when there were the beginnings of the exodus owing to the destructive forces that had been begun by the sons of Belial.

45. The entity was among the Princes of the land that made for the separating of those influences wherein there might be established the journeyings to other lands, with the keepings of records, with the permanent establishments of activities that have become a part of that ye call civilization in the present time.

46. Hence we find the entity making for the establishments in the Yucatan, in the Luzon, in what became the Inca, in the North American land, and in what later became the land of the Mound Builders in Ohio; also the establishments of those activities in the upper portion of what is now the eastern portion of the land.

47. The entity then was not only one skilled in aircraft and in watercraft, as an aviator and a navigator, but made great strides in keeping in touch with other lands through the forces of nature in the experience.

48. Hence those things of nature that have to do with communications become a part of the entity's experience.

49. The imaginations of tales as of travel, the activities that have to do with strange lands, strange people, strange customs, become as a portion of the innate forces.

50. And from those very influences may there arise later in this experience those activities that may bring again renown to the entity in this experience.

51. Then the name was Ex-Cex.

1286-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those periods when there were the spreadings of those teachings that had come from the lands from which those peoples came that were known as the Lost Tribes, as well as from Atlantis, Yucatan, the Inca, and the land of On [?]. [Og?]

28. They were portions of the entity's people then, in that part of the land now known as the central portion of Ohio, during the early portion of the Mound Builders.

29. There the entity was a priestess of those peoples that were a part of the experiences there of those peoples. For while confusions arose from the tenets of the Hebraic as well as the Atlantean, as well as the Inca, these became centralized or

t.me/ufopediapdf

localized in the expressions of those peoples and those groups in that particular period of their activity.
30. Yet the greater blessings that the entity in its activity rendered the people in that experience were in the building of individual homes.
31. And this will become a part of the entity's experience in this sojourn. For within the next two and a half to three years there should come into the experience that association, the relations with one who was as a helpmeet to the entity during that sojourn.
32. For, as has been indicated from the innate experience as well as from the longings within, a home - HOME - with all its deeper, inner meanings, is a portion of the entity's desire; to know, to experience, to have the "feel" of, to have the surroundings of that implied by the word HOME! Is it any wonder then that in all of thy meditation, Ohm - O-h-m-mmmmm has ever been, is ever a portion of that which raises self to the highest influence and the highest vibrations throughout its whole being that may be experienced by the entity?

1298-1

20. Before this (among those appearances that have an influence in the present) we find the entity was in the land of its present nativity, in what is now known as the southernmost portion - or in Florida; during those periods when there were those settlings from the Yucatan, from the lands of On (?) or the Inca, from the Norse land, when there were the beginners of the Mound Builders and those that gathered upon what is now the east portion of Alabama and Florida - though it was quite different then in its structure, outwardly.
21. The entity's sojourns then were with those of a race of unusual height, unusual proportions to what might be termed in the present. For they were then the lords of the land, as would be termed, that issued to the other lands, the other environs about same, the instructions for their moral, their religious, their penal codes.
22. Then the entity was among those that were the more lenient in that lording; for the entity sought rather to bring that activity, that development where all under the Lord - as law - are ONE.
23. Hence the experiences were made to become rather severe, rather strained in those activities. For there were the harkenings to those periods that stand first in the experience of the entity in the present, as well as those sojourns in Egypt and Atlantis and those activities that brought the lack of consideration of those that were - STILL in THOSE experiences in Egypt and Atlantis - with their beast appendages, their hindrances; which made for that which has been and is so much a part of the animal, that has signified and does signify the very natures of same.
24. Those the entity abhorred, as in the present - yet so little apparently gained, yet how great in the soul's developments itself!
25. The name then was what would be termed in the present Alta, that meant a NEW life!

1966-1

20. Before that we find the entity was in the land of the present sojourn, during the very early period of the sojourners of those who came from or through the south and western portions of the present land, - among those who became later known as the Mound Builders, or those who made preparations for those activities that were a part of the experience through the presentation of teachers and ministers during those early periods.

t.me/ufopediapdf

21. Hence we will find that in portions of the land known as Ohio may the entity find manners or means or ways of carrying on, in a form or manner in which greater material as well as mental satisfaction may be a part of the entity's experience.
22. Then the entity's name was Calan, and the entity gained; for it made for those activities in which there were the considerations of the dwellings as well as the political and religious rights of all; for the entity acted in the capacity as the priestess for the peoples it served in the temple, or in the altars where sacrifices were wont to be made by those early peoples.
42. (Q) Would it be well for the body to reside in Ohio?
(A) Near Columbus or Springfield.
43. (Q) What would be the effect of such residence there?
(A) As indicated, it would offer an outlet or channel for activities in which greater peace and harmony may be the experience of the entity.

2410-1

23. Before this the entity was in the land of the present sojourn, among the Natives of the land, of the tribes of people who lived near to, and who had gathered much of their understanding from quite a different undertaking, known in some circles as the Mound Builders.
24. There the entity was among those who brought into the awarenesses of many great patterns, great symbols, in their manner and way of manifestations that would indicate the developments of individuals toward being a helpful force in the affairs or lives of the many.
25. Then the name - as would be interpreted today - was Shando. The entity gained, the entity lost. In the early portions there were those attempts of the entity to apply the laws of natural or nature's sources as a means of helpful influence in the lives of others. When these became so useful as to bring the many to seek from the entity the interpreting of same in their experience, selfishness crept in - and that inclination to dominate by self's own personality.

3393-2

9. Before this the entity was in the land east from the present nativity, or in the settlings in the land when there were the Mound builders in Ohio, Indiana, and the various groups that traveled through that land.
10. The entity was then one who acted in the capacity as the teacher, the soothsayer or the priestess to those peoples.
11. Hence we find in the entity's present experience a form of ceremony to almost any condition is almost necessary, yet at other periods it is altogether tabu.
12. But as the entity aided in self, and aided in bringing better understandings to those people through that experience, it has brought and may bring the ability indicated as related especially to young people that are in those periods of transition in body as well as in purposes.
13. The entity was then beautiful in form, as it has been through the greater portion of this experience also.
14. The name then was Mayohar.

3528-1

21. Before that the entity was in the land of the present sojourn, during the early activities of a peoples that had been banished from Atlantis.
22. The entity was among those of the second generation of Atlanteans who struggled northward from Yucatan, settling in what is now a portion of Kentucky, Indiana, Ohio; being among those of the earlier period known as Mound Builders.

t.me/ufopediapdf

5750-1
17. With the injection of those of greater power in their activity in the land, during that period as would be called 3,000 years before the Prince of Peace came, those peoples that were of the Lost Tribes, a portion came into the land; infusing their activities upon the peoples from Mu in the southernmost portion of that called America or United States, and then moved on to the activities in Mexico, Yucatan, centralizing that now about the spots where the central of Mexico now stands, or Mexico City. Hence there arose through the age a different civilization, a MIXTURE again.
18. Those in Yucatan, those in the adjoining lands as begun by Iltar, gradually lost in their activities; and came to be that people termed, in other portions of America, the Mound Builders.
19. Ready for questions.
20. (Q) How did the Lost Tribe reach this country?
(A) In boats.
21. (Q) Have the most important temples and pyramids been discovered?
(A) Those of the first civilization have been discovered, and have not all been opened; but their associations, their connections, are being replaced - or attempting to be rebuilt. Many of the second and third civilization may NEVER be discovered, for these would destroy the present civilization in Mexico to uncover same!
22. (Q) By what power or powers were these early pyramids and temples constructed?
(A) By the lifting forces of those gases that are being used gradually in the present civilization, and by the fine work or activities of those versed in that pertaining to the source from which all power comes.
For, as long as there remains those pure in body, in mind, in activity, to the law of the One God, there is the continued resource for meeting the needs, or for commanding the elements and their activities in the supply of that necessary in such relations.

Edgar Cayce on the Empire of OG

From the Edgar Cayce readings it is said that mankind has existed on Earth for 10.5 million years, not as brute cavemen, but as intelligent individuals. Western North America being one of five cradles hosting these primal races. Men existed alongside large predator species as recently as 50,000 bce. For most of this long period man was advanced enough to control the animal kingdom with the powers of his mind, through suggestion. By 50,000 bce this mental ability was on the wane, and joint efforts were made to destroy these beasts that had recently invaded continents new to them, and caused men to live underground and in caves for defence. These cities were well hiddened to conceal them from the beasts and bands of nomadic outlaws. For these reasons it is no wonder that their traces have been so hard to find. For most of his long history all mankind were of one language and were undivided as a single gender. Able to communicate throughout this world, and to others, by use of mental and spiritual powers, now long dormant. Atlantean and Mexican cultures descended from the American rootstock, began in our southwest, with a lot of outside help.

t.me/ufopediapdf

5748-1

2. EC: Yes, we have the work here and that phase concerning the indwelling in the earth's plane of those who first gave laws concerning indwelling of Higher Forces in man. In giving such in an understandable manner to man of today, [it is] necessary that the conditions of the earth's surface and the position of man in the earth's plane be understood, for the change has come often since this period, era, age, of man's earthly indwelling, for then at that period, only the lands now known as the Sahara and the Nile region appeared on the now African shores; that in Tibet, Mongolia, Caucasia and Norway in Asia and Europe; that in the southern cordilleras and Peru in the southwestern hemisphere and the plane of now Utah, Arizona, Mexico of the north-western hemisphere, and the spheres were then in the latitudes much as are presented at the present time.

3. The man's indwelling [was] then in the Sahara and the upper Nile regions, the waters then entering the now Atlantic from the Nile region rather than flowing northward. The waters in the Tibet and Caucasian entering the North Sea, those in Mongolia entering the South Seas, those in the cordilleras entering the Pacific, those in the plateau entering the Northern Seas.

4. When the earth brought forth the seed in her season, and man came in the earth plane as the lord of that in that sphere, man appeared in five places then at once - the five senses, the five reasons, the five spheres, the five developments, the five nations.

2665-2

10. In the one before this we find in the land of now the Utah and Nevada forces, when the first peoples were separated into groups as families. The entity then in the name of Ulda, and gave then much to the people in the manner of the way to prepare the dwellings for the mates, as the entity one among the few who were successful in holding same to that view; that is, her own mate, see? In this we find the entity developed much and gave much to the peoples who were to succeed in this land, and in the ruins as are found that have arisen, in the mounds and caves in the northwestern portion of New Mexico, may be seen some of the drawings the entity then made. Some ten million years ago. [See 2665-2, Par. R6, R8.]

2669-1

11. In the one before this we find in a strange land, now unknown in the world's experience; that lying westward from what is NOW southern California and Mexico. In this land the entity ruled as with an iron hand, for - from and through this land - many were the escapes from the various upheavals that occurred in those olden periods when there were the divisions of waters and the divisions of land, and dry land appeared. In this experience the entity lost, and in the aggrandizing of selfish interests. In the name Olu.

t.me/ufopediapdf

993-1

20. In the one before this we find in that land known as the land of Og, now known as that of the American plateaus, or in north portion of now New Mexico, and such. The entity then among the peoples who first gave to those peoples the home and home's influence, making for that about which peoples came as those that would gain by the consolidation of strength; not in physical but in mental abilities. Then in the name Uzld. In THIS period the entity gained much, gaining much of the knowledge of the metals and the minerals of the earth and the usages same could be put for man's own use. In the one who brought to the entity this experience may the entity gain much in the present experience, and the entity will meet this entity on the 17th day of August 1929, at HOME. [GD's note: At the time we thought this might refer to Mr. [195].]

1912-1

9. In the one before this we find in that land now known as the western land in the present country, and during those periods when there were the sojourn of the peoples from the first land, the inundations of the isles in the sea. The entity was among those who embarked to this strange land, and settling there in the groups over which the priestess became the ruler in the land now known as Arizona, or as the New Mexico land. The entity gained through the experience under the guidance, the tutelage, and finally the ruler of the land - for the entity mated then with this princess, [See 349-1] or priestess, in the land - and GAINED in the latter portion, when service of both those gained of old and those of new became the message to the peoples that gathered little by little about the entity. In the name Hohoi. In the present we find the abilities to meet those of various beliefs on a common GROUND, yet do not allow same to become a stumbling block.

2143-1

11. In the one then before this we find in that land that is known now as the nativity land, in those periods when there were those building and dwelling in the hills, in the caves, and the entity was among those who made for the first of the home life in that land now known as Nevada and of Mexico. In this respect there is oft the call to the entity to be interested in, or to go to, those portions OF the land, and these would be well under certain circumstances or conditions, but where there is rule - or where there is power - may the entity do the better in the present experience. Gaining, did the entity, through this experience; for, as there was builded for that that drew about the various groups those of a centralization of force, power and activity, that was made in unison or in cooperation, this brought harmony, peace, happiness, and understanding. So may the entity in the present apply same in the activities of the entity day by day, to bring about those things that may make for a closer relation with the CREATIVE forces of life, that cannot be satisfied with those that make for contentions, or misunderstandings, though they offer TO self those of the glories of the present.

t.me/ufopediapdf

2504-4

17. These, as seen, lie in that of assisting, of directing, in aiding others, and in THIS the entity may excel - for, as is seen, in each of those experiences self-aggrandizement has never been a fault, and hard for the entity to understand an individual that is so warped in self as to set selfish interests before that of its fellow man. In keeping same, then, keep that in the tenets as of that explained in Arrg [Og?], in the temple, or in the school called Arrg [Og?].

1437-1

23. Before that we find the entity was in the land now known as the Yucatan or Central America, when there were those activities by those peoples who came from the Inca or the land of Og and the Atlantean land; when there were the attempts to reestablish those activities of not only the older portions of the Atlantean civilization but also of those who sojourned in that particular experience.

24. The entity was raised to that one in authority as an ACTIVE priest, furnishing the activities in the temples (that are beginning to be uncovered in the present).

25. From those very associations we find arising in the present those peculiar interests the entity has had in the occult and the mysterious and the mysteries of life.

1226-1

35. Before that we find the entity was in the Peruvian land, during those periods when those of Og and those changes that came about with the destruction of the Atlanteans were in progress and there were the beginnings of the communications with those of many other lands.

36. The entity then was one in authority, one in power, making for the activities that were a helpful influence in settlings for those that had made for turmoils through indifferences and differences that arose in other lands.

37. The name then was Om-muom.

262-39

16. (Q) HLC: Please advise me regarding the preparation and presentation of the article or story which I am preparing on the Great Congress held during the age of the destruction of the enormous animals that once roamed the earth. [See 364-4.]

(A) In the period when this became necessary, there was the consciousness raised in the minds of the groups, in various portions of the earth, much in the manner as

t.me/ufopediapdf

would be illustrated by an all-world-broadcast in the present day of a menace in any one particular point, or in many particular points. And the gathering of those that heeded, as would be the scientific minds of the present day, in devising ways and means of doing away with that particular kind or class of menace.

As to the manner in which these gathered, it was very much as would be were the Graf [Graf Zeppelin?] to start to the various portions for those that represented, or were to gather those that were to counsel, or were to cooperate in that effort. And, as this, then, was in that particular plane or sphere that then was in the land which has long since lost its identity, except in the inner thought or visions of those that have returned or are returning in the present sphere, the ways and means devised were as those that would alter or change the ENVIRONS for which those beasts were needed, or that necessary for their sustenance in the particular portions of the sphere, or earth, that they occupied at the time. And this was administered much in the same way or manner as were there sent out from various central plants that which is termed in the present the Death Ray, or the super-cosmic ray, that which many are seeking into which will give their lives much, from the stratosphere, or cosmic rays, that will be found in the next twenty-five years.

This presented, then, in such a manner, and drawing upon the varied conditions that existed in the various portions of the land then occupied by man.

17. (Q) What was the date B.C. of this gathering? (A) 50,722. [See pp. 14-16 EARTH CHANGES published by ECP in 1961.]

18. (Q) Were there any outstanding methods of destruction developed which I have not mentioned? (A) Draw on these that we have given here.

19. (Q) Were any countries represented which I have not named? (A) Og.

20. (Q) Who was the general leader for this congress? (A) One with the nomenclature Tim.

21. (Q) Of what land or country? (A) Poseidia, from Atlantis

1211-1

37. Before that, then, we find the entity was in the land of the present nativity, during those periods when there were the first of the activities of those peoples in the lands which now represent a portion of Arizona, New Mexico, Colorado, Utah.

38. There the entity was among those who made for the associations with those activities when the great powers or nations - through those influences as brought by the activities in Egypt, India, the Gobi, the Og - cooperated in one great cause.

39. The entity then was a leader among those peoples for the alleviating of man's influence upon that created by man in the enormous animals that had lost control by the influences of the powers of suggestion in the associations of the spirit - or sons of men - upon the animal world.

t.me/ufopediapdf

40. The entity's name then, as would be sounded, would be Oum-om.

165-5

32. (Q) Is it worth while for me to investigate the ancient ruins in Mexico? (A) Much may be developed from these, AS HAS BEEN GIVEN. Now we find MANY things that are in keeping with that as has been given as respecting the association of these with many things associated with those as are connected with these surroundings here. As seen, both in Mexico, New Mexico, Peru, and parts of Arizona, these are of a civilization collaborating that from which the foundations of the present are being built on. Hence many collaborations and many coordinating things may be brought to light through these - research! This should be a portion of the Association's work, and followed out with same through these channels AGAIN we find others may be brought into a contact with that being worked out, as this is a portion of the work. RESEARCH in its greater extent, and the applying of same to those conditions present. This should be part of the work, and would be well to be added to same, as has been given to [165] to interest those that are of various fields that would bring much moneys, financial aid, and greater in the educational end of that being attempted.

294-148

7. There were also established storehouses, that would be called banks in the present, or places of exchange, that there might be the communications with individuals in varied lands; for even in this period (though much had been lost even by these peoples) was there the exchange of ideas with other lands, as of the Poseidian and Og, as well as the Pyrenean and Sicilian, and those that would now be known as Norway, China, India, Peru and American. These were not their names in that particular period, but from whence there were being gathered a portion of the recreations of the peoples; for the understandings were of one tongue! There had not been as yet the divisions of tongues in THIS particular land. This was yet only in the Atlantean or Poseidian land.

470-2

12. In the one before this we find in the days of the peoples coming from the waters in the submerged areas of the Southern portion as is now of Peru, when the earth was divided, and the people began to inhabit the earth again. One entity among those who succeeded in gaining the higher grounds, and then in the name of (which was changed afterwards) Omrui, and changed to Mosases, for the entity became the ruler and the guide, or the patriarch of that age and gave much assistance to the few as was gathered about the entity. Only failing in taking unto self too many of the opposite sex of in the land, bringing then the entity of many of the peoples in the later days.

t.me/ufopediapdf

691-1

27. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the American, during the periods when there were the sojourning of those from the land of Mu, or Lemuria.

28. The entity was then among the first of those that were born in what is now portions of Arizona and of Utah, and among those that established the lands there for the building up or growing up of that civilization in those experiences; and was in the name Uuluoou.

29. In the experience the entity led many for a greater understanding of how there might be made the closer relationships with the material things and the spiritual thoughts of the people.

816-3 26. Before that (among those that influence the entity in the present) we find the entity was in that land now known as the land of the entity's nativity, in those portions that were the place of refuge from Mu and the upper or first activities of the Atlantean land - and in that now known as Arizona and Utah did the entity then become the first of those that established the cave dwellers, and the use of the metals as a medium of exchange and adornment.

1179-2 35. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the American, when there were those periods of those peoples from what is called On (?) (or Peru), Lemuria, the changes in the earth surface.

36. The entity then was in that land now known as a portion of Arizona and Utah, THEN in the name Ummmum.

37. Then the entity was among the first that were active in the experiences making for the settlings into groups for protection from the influences from without, as well as for the aiding in COUNSELLING to those as their developments came in the earth.

851-2 13. Before that we find the entity was in that land now known as the American, during those periods when there were the changes that had brought about the sinking of Mu or Lemuria, or those peoples in the periods who had changed to what is now a portion of the Rocky Mountain area; Arizona, New Mexico, portions of Nevada and Utah.

14. The entity then was among the princesses of the land that established there the teachings of the Law of ONE, from the activities in the land which had brought destructive forces through the separations from those things that made for the love of the individual for the gratifying of selfish motives.

15. Then the entity established what may be called the home life in that land, as each home became then as the castle of place of worship - or activities that were separated, yet united in one as for purposes. The name then was Ouowu.

Edgar Cayce Readings on the Vikings

t.me/ufopediapdf

1298-1

20. Before this (among those appearances that have an influence in the present) we find the entity was in the land of its present nativity, in what is now known as the southernmost portion - or in Florida; during those periods when there were those settlings from the Yucatan, from the lands of On (?) or the Inca, from the Norse land, when there were the beginners of the Mound Builders and those that gathered upon what is now the east portion of Alabama and Florida - though it was quite different then in its structure, outwardly.

21. The entity's sojourns then were with those of a race of unusual height, unusual proportions to what might be termed in the present. For they were then the lords of the land, as would be termed, that issued to the other lands, the other environs about same, the instructions for their moral, their religious, their penal codes.

22. Then the entity was among those that were the more lenient in that lording; for the entity sought rather to bring that activity, that development where all under the Lord - as law - are ONE.

23. Hence the experiences were made to become rather severe, rather strained in those activities. For there were the harkenings to those periods that stand first in the experience of the entity in the present, as well as those sojourns in Egypt and Atlantis and those activities that brought the lack of consideration of those that were - STILL in THOSE experiences in Egypt and Atlantis - with their beast appendages, their hindrances; which made for that which has been and is so much a part of the animal, that has signified and does signify the very natures of same.

24. Those the entity abhorred, as in the present - yet so little apparently gained, yet how great in the soul's developments itself!

25. The name then was what would be termed in the present Alta, that meant a NEW life!

26. In the application of that experience in the present sojourn, the entity will find its desire to bring the greater consciousness of the healing forces within the body-mind and consciousness of individuals to aid themselves. And from the divine within rather than from the outer forces; while the outer forces are divine when and if they are applied with the glory to the Creator rather than to the self-knowledge of man!

3934-2

14. In the one before this we find in those days when the first peoples came to the country now known as America. The entity then among those first Norse people who occupied that country afterward settled by the Puritans. Then in the name Oflaeiof, and the entity then among those who gave the first conception to those peoples, then found in that country, of the study of religious rites. Hence the love, in the present, of those things, those conditions, those truths, as pertain to rites, as to ancient, medieval and present religious worship, see?

t.me/ufopediapdf

3126-1

Before this the entity was in the Norse land, when the early explorations told of the finding of a new land.

Then the entity's activities were with one Eric the Red. (These would be associations of note, should there be the possibility of same in the present; provided the entity could learn AGAIN to take orders, as then.)

Through the experience, as On-Olson, the entity gained and lost; and much of the characteristics of that period may be seen by others through the emotional self in the present; the humbleness of the entity at times and then at others such self-assertiveness as to become one wished away.

The entity learned much of strange places, strange happenings for the day. And still there is the innate search for adventure. For, then the entity visited the land of the present sojourn; journeyed far to the central portion of this new-found land.

As given, the entity then gained and lost; gained when there was the calling on and the applying of those tenets - or fruits - of the spirit of truth. Not truth itself, yet the symbol or the sign of the seeking of the one applying same.

984-1

As to the influences from appearances in the earth, or those that bear upon the material, the mental and the innate EXPERIENCES that may become a portion of the entity's OWN activity in the present sojourn, we find: Before this the entity lived in the earth during those periods when there were the activities of the Norsemen who came to the lands now known as Greenland and the eastern coast of North America or New England. The entity then was among the crew with one Leif Ericsson that made for an establishment of a settlement NOW near what is Providence, Rhode Island. [See Source File Key #984 for newspaper article "WHO REALLY DISCOVERED AMERICA?" re 984-1.] In the name then Abe Olenscen, the entity was of a stature that made for an imposing influence upon the sailors, [10/12/65 GD's note: Today he is still an "imposing stature" of a man.], and the activities in the immediate vicinity of the settlements there. And in the return the entity acted as the steersman of the ship, or the navigator of same. Hence it rose to one of power through those activities that were established at that time. Again and again did the entity, in its early portion of the sojourn, journey across what is now the North Atlantic; making settlements in Greenland, Newfoundland and Nova Scotia. These were the portions of the land touched by the entity, and the hardy activity of the entity made for a development in the mental and material experiences; yea, with the latter portion of its sojourn in Vinland (as it was then called by those peoples with whom the entity was associated), there was a spiritual development also through the establishing of an association with those peoples in that particular portion of the land. Even when the settlement was abandoned, the entity remained there - with those associations; for these were among the first people in the northern land to journey to the new lands - in that particular period. [See Bro's rdg. 2157-1 on 3/27/40 indicating he was Eric.]

t.me/ufopediapdf

1949-1

34. Before that we find the entity was in the land now called the Norse land. There we find the entity was among those who were mighty in power, as in physical strength, and those who made for the great expansions into the unseen or unknown lands in that experience.

35. The entity was among those who set about for finding the manner or means of communicating with those who were separated by the varied activities of the groups to which the entity entered for material action.

36. There we find the entity then forming the signals, the codes, the means and manners of lights and sound, and noise, and quiet. These were a part of the means for signaling or communicating.

37. Hence we find those things pertaining to the sea, and the manners or means of an activity over same for interpreting the needs as well as the helpful forces in the lives of others, were a portion of the experience of the entity - as Oslon.

38. The application of self from same has been and is seen in the present experience. This needs rather to be paralleled with, or comparisons drawn as to those that have been of a more ecstatic (?) or of a more secular nature.

3000-2

22. Before that the entity was in the Norse land, when there were the earlier expeditions into other lands for the seeking out of activities.

23. The entity then was a seafaring individual, a man in that experience.

24. Thus the love of travel, of adventure, of those things having to do with interests and interesting facts about individuals or peoples; factualities regarding organizations or activities, all become a part of the entity's experience in activity.

25. Then in the name Sarahdevien, the entity acted with those various groups in meeting the problems when there were those changes to the sea-faring activities. Thus we find the entity making contributions to its own land.

2125-1

8. In the appearance, then, before this we find in this present land of sojourn, in that then known as the Vinland. The entity then among those peoples who came as settlers in the first portion of that development. These came, as we find, from the Norse land, or with the Norse PEOPLES as gathered in that experience. The entity then in the name Odens, GAINED through the experience in this sojourn in the developments, through the aids and understanding given those the entity labored with during those physical hardships in the land. Waiting - waiting - waiting - was EVER that expectancy of those peoples, for the return of those who never came. Hence, as has been innate in the present experience of the entity, an innate feeling

t.me/ufopediapdf

that all WILL be well, will the faith, the hope, the understanding, be kept. While this has often made for that of a pessimistic, with a shade of optimism through same, as the understanding of those of the occult forces, of the spiritual awakenings, have come to the entity, a holy spirit of optimistic influence shades over the entity's present experience. These make for that affability of the entity's associations with others, makes for that safety as is felt by others in the experience of the entity's presence. This also brings in the present experience that to the entity, wherein those things whether good OR bad are often kept to self; not as a recluse, not as one that would keep FROM others those things that should be known, but rather that self's COUNSEL has been well kept in many things. ONE woman who can keep a secret! One that finds in those influences from that experience, the love for the outdoors, yet a fearfulness in numbers, in groups, and in associations in large groups.

2157-1

39. (Q) In the Norse land experiences, how often and in what years

did I cross the ocean?

(A) In 1552, 1509 and 1502.

40. (Q) What was accomplished in that life, either for my own country or for this country?

(A) In this country there were the settlements in the northwestern lands; portions even of Montana were reached by the entity, - because the entrance then was through the St. Lawrence, through the Lakes.

Hence the west always has a call, still, for the entity, - and yet the dread of it.

41. (Q) Are there any proofs to be found now in this country, that might prove it?

(A) They have just been uncovered by a recent expedition there in Wisconsin!

42. (Q) What would I find there that belongs to me personally?

(A) Among the knives and stones that were found, one of those was Eric's!

2157-1

16. Before this the entity was in the Norse land, and among those who were the daring, as the sailors; and the entity was Eric [See 2157-1, Par. R13 giving Norse incarnations for entire family.], as called through that experience; journeying to or settling in the land of its present nativity.

t.me/ufopediapdf

17. Yet with the experiences through the latter portion of its sojourn, and the activities from which it returned in the period or interim, the entity in the present - as indicated - is averse to water, waterways, water carriers.

18. Hence the daring now is exhibited more in the air, or in ships of the air, - arising from another sojourn, as will be seen.

19. In that experience the entity gained, the entity lost; for there were periods of defiance of not only its associates and companions but of its home life, and the superiors under which the entity acted or labored.

20. Hence there are the needs in the present for the closer counsel as to choices of associations or activities.

1431-1

22. Before this we find the entity was in the Norse land, during those experiences when there were the journeyings of many to what is now the land of the entity's nativity.

23. The entity then was in the name of Patricia Hellenwurt.

24. In the experience the entity MENTALLY suffered much, waiting waiting for those that had been as the experience through which much of those activities were to make for the material sojourns or activities in that experience.

25. For the entity was betrothed to Eric the Red, and yet was left in the land.

26. Hence there is the disposition for the entity to oft find disappointments with its experiences or its associations with those of the opposite sex. Though there is not an abhorrence to same, there are those doubts and fears and questionings of the activities and purposes.

27. Remember that these arise from the emotional. If these are judged rather from that which is the IDEAL of those associations, then there will come a much better understanding with those of the opposite sex.

28. Again we find the doubts and the fears as from the environmental forces and surroundings.

29. Hence again periods come when, with the astrological influences, the entity so oft gives expressions to others as well as to self, "O, what's the use - it doesn't make much difference anyway!"

30. These come from the lack of the emotional forces as from those experiences in the Norse land, or Norway.

t.me/ufopediapdf

31. In the experience the entity gained and lost and gained.

32. Hence as has been indicated, the lessons learned - and the lack of patience - makes for those which if applied in the present may become stepping-stones for greater development for the entity.

33. Types of music may be a part of the entity's experience, but rather pipes than strings; and any type of horn or reed the entity may easily learn to play.

1373-2 26. Before this we find the entity was in the Norse land, during those periods when there were those venturous activities of Olsen (?) and Eric.

27. The entity was closely associated with those individuals, and thus came to know longings; the entity came to know adventures into strange experiences. These became a part of the entity during that sojourn; making for the desire for self-expression in ways in which there might be given the activities to express the longings of the heart as in relationships to others.

28. Thus in song did the entity then find a means of release for the emotions in self.

29. And there will be seen in the present experience the abilities especially in those characterizations of songs where the emotions of the heart, the emotions from longings, the emotions from fears that would come to the loved ones. These become those means or channels in which the greater expression may be made or had.

30. Hence the artistic temperament may be a portion of the entity's experience in the present.

31. The name then was Graciarr Olson (not "e").

583-3

10. In the one before this, we find in the name then Olse, and in the country near where the entity now sojourns [Chicago, Ill.], for the entity, then, as we see, came into this country from the descendants of the Norse peoples who first landed and settled the Northeastern coast of this country, during that time. The entity then of strong physical forces and giving much to the aid of the peoples in establishing the forts and the outposts of the peoples who joined later with that peoples in the country South of there, known as Mound Builders, see? The entity in this, we find, did not develop in the last of the sojourn, for the forces of might were used against the entity. In the urge as is seen, again the dislike of force or might used in rule with peoples, things or conditions, making the entity, then, as it were, accentuated against such actions in physical plane and turning, as it were, rather to the spiritual elements of life.

t.me/ufopediapdf

3651-1

13. Before this the entity was in the Norse land, among those who journeyed into the greater western portion or near to the central portion of Minnesota in the present land of nativity, when Eric the Red was among those active there.

14. The entity then, as Olsen-Olsen, became among those who journeyed there and remained to become a part of those peoples in that land. Thus were the northwestern lands made available when Clark made the expedition there, so that there were not the activities against those peoples at the time.

15. Thus may the entity use itself as a peacemaker among those of various groups, tribes, nations or countries.

1848-1

20. Before this we find the entity was among those who came to this land of present nativity, among the Norsemen with Ericson and Olsen.

21. There we find the entity was among those who were of that Norse peoples, and venturesome, - giving the assistance in the activities upon the sea, the building of the trustworthy crafts, - as well as one given to the establishing of, or the attempts to establish settlements in the land.

22. And there were the attempts made again and again to bring aid and help to that new-found freedom in a land in which there were plenteous opportunities of every nature, for not only the material attainments of the supplies for the physical but the opportunities for the mental and spiritual advancement which was sought in those activities of the entity then, - as Heth Erichlson.

23. In the experience the entity gained materially, gained mentally, gained spiritually, - through its attempts to make for the great freedom, and yet remembering much of that which had been and was a part of its developments for not only itself but for others.

24. In the present the application of same is that there needs be, not the venturesome activity and yet this is called or is a part of the experience, - daring to do that as the conscience bids as in relationships to making for freedom of thought, of activity, for others.

2124-3

9. In the one then before this we find in that period when there were the journeyings of peoples in that of the spirit of adventure, when those peoples in the Norse land journeyed into those of the westward land. The entity then among those that came into the land in that portion of same now known as the Vinland, or about that place now known as Rhode Island, Connecticut - in THIS PORTION of this land did the entity then journey, gaining in the experience, being in the capacity of those that were second in command, COMMANDING those forces as they established the first

t.me/ufopediapdf

associations with the peoples, and the journeys were made back and forth to this land; LOSING in the hardships suffered in the journeys over the many waters. Hence that as may be termed in the present experience as has to do with motive forces is of interest, that as of navigation is of interest, whether on land, in air or sea, yet that that is of the stationary nature, is that that calls for the activities of the entity in its carrying OUT of that as is innate within self.
In the name in this experience, that of Ericersonel. In the present we will find that those journeys of those peoples, those that make for the histories of that particular land, will be very interesting to, and beneficial to, the entity in the study of same, as to the understanding of self as in the relationships of individuals TO individuals, and to the mythology of the Norse land - especially that of Odin and Ymir (Ur) (?).

910-4

Before that the entity was in the Norse land, as indicated, when there were those becoming active in journeys to other lands.

The entity then was among those of the Olaf family, and saw the companion and those of its own household leave without returning. The desire to know their fate, to follow irrespective of what was said or given concerning others, soon brought the separation from the physical and mental to the spiritual forces.

It may be said that the entity gained and lost in the experience; GAINED because of devotion, lost because of that made in the experience of others - a selfish one. These become influences, then, that the entity must combat.

1468-6

8. But, a description of the entity's experience there: We find that the entity was of a peoples who were drawn to the ideas and ideals prompted from the great Odin, who brought a message as to the relationships of individuals with the First Cause, by the unusual inclinations or tendencies which bespoke those influences termed in the present as the supernatural, the supernormal, - not only because of the changing in the influences of the sun's activity upon the material blessings or material supplies and surroundings, but because of the purposes of individuals in their relationships to that portion of the then known world.

9. Know that these were expressions of that which is divine in the development of man's relationships one to another.

10. There the entity then was born, into a family of three children, to those who accepted those tenets of Odin, and brought into their experiences the attempts to materialize the mental and spiritual implications and tenets of that teacher.

11. The sire or father of the entity then was one who forged metals, one who made usage of the various iron and metal combinations.

12. The mother of the entity had been a weaver of reeds, as a decorator of abodes or homes.

t.me/ufopediapdf

13. Then, in that environment we find that the entity grew to a sturdy, steady activity for the carrying on of those tenets and principles that were established by the union of minds and purposes as indicated in a material as well as a social and home and economic experience of a peoples of the day.

2800-2

22. Before that the entity was in the Norse land, when there were those expansions and activities that brought about great changes; when there were those periods of the Norseman overrunning the lowlands.

23. The entity was among those of the ruling household then, in the name Emedene Odon. In that experience the entity almost became a tyrant, in its desire to rule those conditions; just saving itself by those activities that brought about the attempt to establish a leader to follow the companion at that particular period.

24. In the present we find that determination, that planning to have the own way, or to have things come about in such a manner that those purposes which are a part of self may be the experience of those to whom or for whom such is directed. These may be well, these may become great stumblingblocks. Be sure you are right, but judgements are of the Lord. Then walk in his ways.

371-2

17. Before that we find the entity was in the English land, as now known, during those periods of the early expansion of that land; when there were the turmoils with not only those of the Norse land but of the Huns, as well as those peoples who came from the southernmost portion of what is now called the European land.

18. The entity was among the Vikings, the peoples strong in might and power; giving to the peoples and to those activities many sons and daughters during that sojourn; in the name Sarah Shugonaught.

19. From that household arose the groups from which there has materially come the blood of those who are in force and power in that land today.

441-1

9. Before this we find the entity was during the period when there were the journeyings of those of the Norse country in the activities of a portion of the north country.

10. The entity then was among the sturdy men of the land that, with their families, journeyed into the land of the present nativity - that may be called the north woods. And from these activities the entity became a leader in establishing homes and settlements in the north land, and was in the name Odin.

11. In the experience the entity gained in the activities, both as to material and soul development; for, becoming a leader, the entity builded well in those lands in that

t.me/ufopediapdf

north country, and gave much to the peoples in tending the cares of those that were needy in body, in mind, in purpose, in desires for pushing on; not only for their dependent ones, but for the love of the resistances necessary to meet the needs of the day.

12. Hence in the present, when there is determined or felt in self that the ideas and purposes to which self would push forward are right, the temperament is for the entity to be determined in that direction.

1272-1

11. In the one before this we find in the Norse country. When the peoples were coming as settlers to the new land, the entity among those of the peoples who came in the first groups and settled in the Cape Cod country. Then in the name of Laurel Golightly and the entity developed in that period, though of short duration in span of human existence after reaching the new land, yet giving much to the peoples that depended upon the entity for the guidance and directing of their future development in earth plane.

1437-1

16. Before this we find the entity was in the Norse land during those periods when the Norsemen were journeying to the land of the entity's present nativity.

17. The entity came only to the extreme shores of same, during that period when Eriksson and Olaf and Olenscen made those journeys into what was called Martha's land and Vinland, in those portions about Connecticut and Massachusetts as they are called in the present.

18. Hence those particular portions of the land have held for the entity an interest, in all of its experiences; as a land of mystery, as a land in which there might be discovered those forces that make for the material and the social successes.

19. And these have been the experiences of the entity through this particular sojourn.

20. The name then was Jessenson. In the experience the entity gained, as not only one well versed in the activities of the open sea during the experience and acquainted with navigation but one with the abilities to arouse within those under same the desire for a service in a purposeful activity; and the abilities to furnish for each and every associate that which would help them to keep in accord with the purposes.

21. Those made for gaining experiences, yet if they are turned into that Channel for self-glorification alone, they may become a stumblingblock in the present.

22. For with the abilities to entertain, with the abilities to give pleasure and to make for concentrated effort on the part of others by the very activities of self, unless these are given to others in a constructive manner or with the hope for other than

t.me/ufopediapdf

the mere material or earthly pleasures, they become a boomerang, or as a Frankenstein in the experiences in the present.

1613-1

25. Before this we find the entity coming to the land of the present sojourn, from the land of its present nativity - or from the Norse land. Then from Flaverstock(?) did the entity come to the land of the present sojourn, during those periods of the early activities for adventure and the discoveries of things that made for greater conveniences in the lives and experiences of individuals. Also it was when those things pertaining to manner or means of exchange brought with same fame and fortune, for and through the very possession of same.

26. Then the entity was in the name of Eric Olsensen. In the experience the entity gained, the entity lost; and the entity is applying and has applied in the present experience the lessons from that sojourn. And the entity may gain the more by the greater application; as in those experiences when there was the journeying into hardships, yea turmoils, yet through them there became the greater awakening as to the possibilities, as to the probabilities.

27. For as thoughts take hold, and as Mind is the Builder, these then become the storehouses of knowledge - that is power, which if applied in CONSTRUCTIVE manner brings harmony. But if it is applied in the selfishness, in aggrandizements, in pleasure, it may only bring the husks of desire that may not be satisfied.

28. These the entity has learned, and is learning. And the more these are applied, the greater may be the peace and harmony that is being sought by the entity in its associations with its fellow man.

29. Few there be who have sought for an understanding of their relationships with the Infinite as experienced by self through its journeys into materiality and to the spirit forces; or who have accomplished and are accomplishing in self what THIS entity has done and is doing!

1650-1

47. There we find the entity, from the Norse land, came with those early settlers under Ericson - and among those groups who remained in that known as Vinland; or a portion of Connecticut, Rhode Island and Massachusetts as termed in the present.

48. Hence there is a constant call to the entity for those portions of the land, and they appear oft as those portions in which only those things worth while materially are or may be accomplished.

49. This comes from the experiences and hardships through which the entity passed during those sojourns there as a builder, yea as a waiter; yea as one longing for those things that had been and were not, those lands and scenes and environs and surroundings from which the entity had attempted to escape and did materially - yet the mind, the heart oft dwelt there!

t.me/ufopediapdf

50. And these produce oft confusions in the present, deep in the soul and heart of the entity.

51. These bring oft unsettledness, the desires to roam, the desires to change.

52. Yet rolling stones gather little of the comprehension, or of the moss that rests in peace and harmony in the minds of those that would know peace.

53. Then - quiet thyself, even as ye did in the latter portion of that sojourn, in those environs which would now be nigh unto Hartford, Conn.

54. And in those environs may the entity, materially speaking, find some of the happiest, some of the most pleasing experiences. But it isn't the easy way that is always that which makes for the growth. For whom He loveth He chasteneth, or He allows those things to test - even as He.

55. As ye brought then harmony into the experience and environs of many, as Hansen Olensen, so - where thou ART - use that in hand! And as ye use that thou hast, that thou knowest to do today, TOMORROW may be given the greater things to thee.

56. For the Lord hath knowledge of thee, for thou art a portion, - yes, each soul! Ye become not aware of thy pulse beat until disturbances arise. So in the heart and mind of thy Maker, thy Creator, when thou art disturbed He becomes aware of thy disturbing forces.

57. Keep peace, then, in thy own heart and mind. And as ye apply thyself ye will learn, as ye did in the latter portion of that sojourn, that in giving out ye receive. As ye made for the educating and helping of those that were weak, those that were discouraged - in helping the discouraged ye found courage; in helping the weak ye became strong.

58. And so is the law.

59. Then ye were as an educator or teacher, or one who gave those activities in which not only the mind but the hands were directed in ways and manners to bring not only comforts and ease but conveniences in the activities of the experience.

60. Hence those things that are products of the field, products in which life is sustained, are a part of thy own being; the creative forces as in turning the simpler things into the supplying of elements of body and mind to those in a material world.

2005-1

Before this we find the entity was in the Norse land, during those periods when there were the peoples who journeyed towards other lands, and when there were the men who were spoken of as the daredevil, or who did the unusual.

t.me/ufopediapdf

16. The entity was close in association with, in the home of, not only the wife but the mother of many of those who ventured forth.

17. Thus we will hear at times those of positions, stands taken, or the staunch manners in which the entity will proclaim itself as to being in this or that influence or force, - arising from the experience of the entity there, as Mejel Hjdlensteflor.

18. In the experience it may be said that the entity gained. For not only patience but perseverance were a part of the entity's experience. But also loneliness and determination were a part of the entity's experience, that may be tempered.

2011-1 Before that we find the entity was in the Norse land, during those periods when there were activities for spreading.

33. Then entity then was in the opposite sex, and making for activities in which great undertakings were a part of the experience in the building of ships, in the searching for new lands and strange sights.

34. Thus the innate longing in the present activities of the entity for new scenes, new fields, new endeavors, new thrills, new activities; and still that which makes for a sociability with the opposite sex, and yet doubting most of them - from its own experience.

35. The name then was Zebun.

2034-1

Before that we find the entity was in the Norse land, during those periods when expansions were sought by many of the companions and associates of the entity.

45. Hence the sturdiness, - the abilities to meet situations, and yet the faultfindings arise in the experience of the entity from that sojourn.

46. Thus we find that THINGS, and conditions that pertain to such, are always of an interest to the entity.

47. The name then was Marlon Olson; and the entity gained, the entity lost, the entity gained.

2115-1

15. In the one then before this we find in that land now known as the Norse or Norway land, and in that period when there were those sojournings of many peoples to a new land. The entity then among those who with high hopes set out to conquer, and to establish a new ideal in a new land. There were many changes in this sojourn, or journey, and with the disappointments that came much bitterness was builded for a time in the experience of the entity; yet in the name Olinia the entity developed in the latter portion of the experience - but far from those lands to which the entity was first directed. Hence, as we find, there has been oft in the present experience those

t.me/ufopediapdf

conditions wherein there is innately EXPECTED sudden changes. The entity has builded itself, as it were, to expect most anything to happen at most any time; yet ever does there come something of that as builded in the experience, that WHEREVER the efforts may be put forth, THERE may be ALSO builded much in the experience, as well as aid given those about self. In this there is much saving GRACE, as it were, in the adaptability of self to environ, as well as to circumstance. (These are quite different!)

3042-1

21. Before that the entity was in the Norse land, when there were the first attempts for the settlings in the new land.

22. The entity then was in the opposite sex, and making for those activities in the seafaring individual, and - as it boasted of itself "rough and tough," and made many of the excursions into the various ports and lands. And that which eventually came to be the short way across New York State was a portion of the entity's own concept, in the early periods of the settlings in that part of the land; then as Jonathan Sidewelle.

23. In the experience the entity gained, through the lending of self in being a security for others, and brought periods of activity that were disappointing in the material but that in the mental and spiritual grew through those periods.

24. Hence the gentleness, and the ability to aid much through the patience of the entity in the present; though the entity would declare that it was very short at times. These arise from the abilities through that sojourn as the man.

3271-1

12. The entity was among those hardy peoples of the Norse land who settled in what has been termed Vinland.

13. There the entity was among those who attempted to make the first establishments. And upon such may the entity draw for strength, even virility, in the present activity; whether for mental or physical attributes needed; provided the spiritual attitudes or ideals are held in their proper relationships to the other phases of the earthly consciousness - or the three-dimensional consciousness of earth activities.

14. The entity was active in establishing and building homes, the united effort on the part of groups not only for protection but edification and help in the various stresses that arose from carving homes and a livelihood out of the wilderness.

15. These brought experiences to the entity of strength, spiritual and mental, and they may be used and called upon the present in the activities of the entity.

16. The name then was Josephine Hordf, and the entity's activities bring strength for the present.